FILED
JAN 16 1969
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

APPENDIX

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, ~~1968~~ 1969 / 1970

No. ~~580~~ 47

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Appellants,

—*v.*—

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Appellees.

APPEAL FROM THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

APPEAL DOCKETED SEPTEMBER 27, 1968
PROBABLE JURISDICTION NOTED DECEMBER 9, 1968

INDEX

	Page
Docket Entries	1a
Complaint for Declaratory Judgment and Injunction	3a
Indictment, Annexed to Complaint	9a
Plaintiffs' Order to Show Cause	32a
Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz in Support of Order to Show Cause	33a
Affidavit of George Samuels in Support of Order to Show Cause	35a
Affidavit of Peter J. O'Connor in Opposition	39a
Memorandum Opinion, Bryan, D.J.	43a
Answer of Defendant Louis J. Lefkowitz	48a
Answer of Defendant Thomas J. Mackell	49a
Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment	50a
Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion	52a
Statement Pursuant to General Rule 9(g) in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion	54a
Amended and Supplemental Answer of Thomas J. Mackell and Louis J. Lefkowitz	56a
Affidavit of Paul Livoti	57a
Opinion of 3 Judge Court	63a

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
For the Southern District of New York

68 Civ. 1030

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs,

—v.—

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

Docket Entries

Date	Proceedings
March 12, 1968	Filed complaint and issued summons.
March 15, 1968	Filed Order to Show Cause re: 3-Judge Court, etc.—Ret. 3/19/68.
March 19, 1968	Filed (in Court) [defendants'] affidavit in opposition.
April 9, 1968	Filed Memorandum Opinion #34631, Bryan, J.
April 22, 1968	Filed order designating Friendly, C.J., Wyatt, J. & Bryan, J. as 3 Judge Court—Lumbard, Ch.C.J.
April 30, 1968	Filed deft's (Louis J. Lefkowitz, Atty Gen'l., State of N.Y.) ANSWER.
April 30, 1968	Filed deft's (Thomas J. Mackell, D.A., Queens Cty.) ANSWER.
May 6, 1968	Filed [plaintiffs'] Motion for Summary Judgment under Rule 56—Ret. Room 1505 on 5/17/68.

Docket Entries

Date	Proceedings
May 10, 1968–	Filed Amended and Supplemental ANSWER of Thomas J. Mackell. (Samuels, etc. v. Mackell)
May 15, 1968–	Filed Affidavit of Paul Livoti.
May 17, 1968–	Before 3 Judge Court–Hearing held & concluded. Decision reserved.
June 26, 1968–	Filed 3 Judge Court OPINION #34931—Since the complaints present no case for federal relief, the Clerk is directed to enter a judgment of dismissal, as prayed for by the State.—Friendly, C.J., Bryan, J. & Wyatt, J.–mailed notice. JUDGMENT Ent. Clerk
July 15, 1968–	Filed Notice of Motion before a 3 Judge Court (Friendly, Bryan & Wyatt), re: Enjoin defendant.
July 15, 1968–	Filed Notice of Appeal.
July 22, 1968–	Filed Affidavit of Peter J. O'Connor in behalf of deft. Attorney General.
July 22, 1968–	Filed MEMO. END. on motion papers filed 7/15/68. Upon the consent of counsel for the defendant the within motion for a stay is granted, conditioned upon the diligent prosecution of the appeal taken by plaintiffs to the Supreme Court of the U.S. Friendly, U.S.C.J., and Bryan, U.S.D.J.
[Sept. 27, 1968–	Appeal docketed]
Dec. 16, 1968–	Filed true copy of Supreme Court—U.S. order that probable jurisdiction is noted; and cases are consolidated. [Also in 68 Civ. 1176.]

Complaint for Declaratory Judgment and Injunction

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Plaintiffs, by Rabinowitz, Boudin & Standard, for their complaint, allege:

1. Plaintiffs are black citizens of the United States and residents of the State of New York. Plaintiffs are interested in, and participate in many activities for, the attainment of equality and freedom for all Negro citizens. To achieve these ends, plaintiffs engage in many forms of legitimate protest activities protected by the First and Fourteenth Amendments, including, but not limited to, participation in demonstrations, community organization rallies, discussion groups and the distribution of printed and written matter setting forth facts and argument in support of their views. Plaintiffs seek to attain their objectives through the utilization of their fundamental rights of free speech, press and assembly, as well as the right to petition their Government for a redress of their grievances and those of their fellow citizens.

2. Defendant Thomas J. Mackell is a citizen of the United States and, upon information and belief, a resident of the County of Queens, City and State of New York. He is the District Attorney for the County of Queens in the City and State of New York, and is sued herein in both his individual and official capacity.

3. Defendant Louis J. Lefkowitz is a citizen of the United States and, upon information and belief, a resident of the

County of New York, City and State of New York. He is the Attorney General for the State of New York and is sued herein in both his individual and official capacity. As Attorney General, he has the power and duty, under §71 of the Executive Law of the State of New York, to appear in litigation in which a question of the constitutionality of a state statute is raised.

4. This court has jurisdiction over this action under 28 U.S.C. §§1343(3), 2201, 2202 and 42 U.S.C. §1983. One of the purposes of this action is to enjoin enforcement of a State statute. Hence a three-judge court is required to be convened under 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284.

5. The defendant Mackell, acting under color of certain statutes of the State of New York, specifically former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law, has embarked on a course of conduct designed to subject the plaintiffs and others similarly situated to the deprivation of the rights, privileges and immunities secured to them by the Constitution and laws of the United States, by commencing a prosecution against them and by threatening to continue said prosecution.

6. Pursuant to said unlawful design, defendant Mackell on or about June 12, 1967, obtained from the Grand Jury of the County of Queens an indictment against the plaintiffs and others similarly situated, charging plaintiffs and others with violation of the aforesaid statutes, as well as other provisions of the Penal Law of New York; said indictment bears No. 1224-67.

7. Thereafter, the defendant Mackell caused plaintiffs and others named in the indictment to be arrested by officers of the New York City Police Department and to be arraigned in the Supreme Court of New York State in Queens County. Upon

the arraignment of the said plaintiffs, the defendant Mackell issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and arrest of the plaintiffs, which releases and statements were widely reported in newspapers throughout the State of New York.

8. On or about January 10, 1968, demurrers to certain counts of the said indictment were sustained by the Supreme Court of the State of New York, County of Queens, and the indictment was dismissed.

9. On or about January 17, 1968, defendant Mackell, in further pursuance of the aforesaid unlawful design, obtained a new and superseding indictment, bearing No. 134-68, from the Grand Jury of Queens County, New York; said superseding indictment similarly charged plaintiffs and others with violation of former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York and with the violation of other provisions of said law. A copy of said superseding indictment is annexed hereto.

10. Former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York are void on their face and as applied to the plaintiffs and to the other persons named in said indictment in that they violate the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, being in violation of the guarantees of free speech, press and assembly provided in said amendments; furthermore, said statutes are vague and indefinite in violation of the guarantee of due process of law. In addition, §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional in that these sections have been superseded by Tit. 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act), by which Congress has preempted the field of legislation in the general area covered by the aforesaid statutes of the State of New York.

11. The purpose and effect of the aforesaid indictments and of the publicity which attended them was to inhibit the plaintiffs and others in the exercise of their rights of free speech, press and assembly; to so intimidate them and others similarly situated that they would hesitate to express their views on subjects of great national importance through fear of prosecution and imprisonment for long terms of years and to cause them to cease speaking and assembling and distributing printed and written material in support of the principles which they hold dear, as set forth in paragraph 1 hereinabove, because of fear of unjust imprisonment.

12. Unless this court restrains the operation and enforcement of these unconstitutional statutes, the plaintiffs and others similarly situated, including the other persons named in the indictment, will continue to suffer immediate and irreparable injury, in that they will continue to be persecuted and will be deterred, hindered and prevented from exercising their constitutional rights.

13. The Grand Jury which returned the aforesaid indictments was selected, drawn and summoned pursuant to former §§596 and 609 of the Judiciary Law of the State of New York; said sections violate the due process and equal protection clauses of the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States in that they impose a monetary qualification for grand jury service and the standards which they set for jury service are subjective standards, thus vesting the County Clerk with arbitrary power in the selection of Grand Jurors.

14. Plaintiffs have no adequate remedy at law.

WHEREFORE, plaintiffs pray for the following relief:

1. That, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284, a three-judge court be convened to hear and determine this proceeding;

2. That a permanent injunction be issued, restraining the defendants, their agents, employees and all others acting in concert therewith, from enforcing former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York and from continuing the prosecutions thereunder.

3. That a declaratory judgment be issued declaring that former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law are null and void on their face and, as applied to the plaintiffs herein, being in violation of the United States Constitution.

4. That a declaratory judgment be issued declaring that former sections 596 and 609 of the Judiciary Law are null and void on their face and as applied to the indictment of the plaintiffs herein, being in violation of the United States Constitution;

5. That, pending the hearing and determination of the requests for permanent relief, an interlocutory injunction be issued restraining the defendant, his agents and employees and all others acting in concert therewith from prosecuting the plaintiffs and from enforcing or attempting to enforce in any way the provisions of former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York; and

6. For such other and further relief which to this Court may seem just and proper.

Rabinowitz, Boudin & Standard
Attorneys for Plaintiffs
30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017

By Victor Rabinowitz

Lynn, Spitz & Condon
Attorneys for Plaintiffs Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Max Stanford, Merle Stewart
401 Broadway
New York, N.Y. 10013

O'Dwyer & Bernstein
Attorneys for Plaintiff Hampton Woodward Rockward
50 Broad Street
New York, N.Y. 10004

Beerman, Gaspari & Beerman
Attorneys for Plaintiff Ursula Virginia West
52 Broadway
New York, New York

Abraham Werfel
Attorney for Plaintiff Milton Ellis
160-16 Jamaica Avenue
Queens, New York

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

SUPREME COURT—CRIMINAL TERM
QUEENS COUNTY

THE PEOPLE OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

—against—

MILTON ELLIS, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, FRED FERNANDEZ, ARTHUR HARRIS, AL HAYNES, a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, MICHELLE KAUROUMA, MANDOLA McPHERSON, HARRIET NOEL, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, GEORGE SAMUELS, RAYMOND SMITH, MAX STANFORD, a/k/a Maxwell Curtis Stanford, MERLE STEWART, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST,

Defendants.

No. 134-68 Indictment Superseding Indictment For: No. 1224-67

Advocacy of Criminal Anarchy as to All Defendants. Conspiracy to Commit the Crime of Advocacy of Criminal Anarchy as to All Defendants.

Conspiracy to Commit the Crime of Arson in the Third Degree as to Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Fred Fernandez, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, George Samuels, Raymond Smith and Abraham C. Taylor.

Permitting Premises to be used for Assemblages of Anarchists as to Merle Stewart and George Samuels.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Possession of Weapons and Dangerous Instruments and Appliances as to Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Al Haynes, a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, Michelle Kaurouma, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, George Samuels, Merle Stewart and Abraham C. Taylor.

First Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse the defendants aforenamed of the following crime: Advocacy of criminal anarchy, contrary to former penal law §161 subdivision 1, as added by chapter 371 §1, of the laws of 1902, in that said defendants aforenamed, acting in concert, and being aided and abetted by accomplices known and unknown to the grand jury, on or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, partly in the county of Queens and partly elsewhere in places known and unknown to the grand jury, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally advocate by word of mouth and in writing the duty, necessity and propriety of overthrowing and overturning organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Second Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse the defendants aforenamed of the following crime: Advocacy of criminal anarchy, contrary to former penal law §160 and §161 subdivision 2, as added by chapter 371 §1, of the laws of 1902, in that said defendants aforenamed, acting in concert, and being aided and abetted by accomplices known and unknown to the grand jury, on or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, partly in the county of Queens and partly elsewhere in places known and unknown to the grand jury, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally print, publish, edit, issue, circulate, distribute and display certain papers and documents entitled, "Total Resistance", "Community Self Defense", "The Struggle for Black State Power in the U.S." and other written and printed matter containing and advocating, advising and teaching the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence, to wit, by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities, assassination of police officers of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, and members of the State Guard of said State, and by other unlawful means, and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished.

Third Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse the defendants aforenamed of the following crime: Advocacy of criminal anarchy, contrary to former penal law §160 and §161 subdivision 4, as added by

chapter 371 §1, of the laws of 1902, in that said defendants aforenamed, acting in concert, and being aided and abetted by accomplices known and unknown to the grand jury, on or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, partly in the county of Queens and partly elsewhere in places known and unknown to the grand jury, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally organize and help to organize and become a member of and voluntarily assemble with each other, the same constituting a society, group and assembly of persons formed to teach and advocate the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, be overthrown by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished.

Fourth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse the defendants aforenamed of the following crime: Conspiracy as a misdemeanor, contrary to former penal law §580, subdivision 1, as amended by chapter 893, §6 of the laws of 1957, and chapter 611, §1 of the laws of 1959, to commit a crime other than illegally selling narcotics or extortion, to wit: the crime of advocacy of criminal anarchy, contrary to the former penal law, §161, subdivisions 1, 2 and 4, as added by chapter 371, §1 of the laws of 1902,

in that the said defendants aforenamed, acting in concert, and being aided and abetted by accomplices known and unknown to the grand jury, on or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, partly in the county of Queens and partly elsewhere in places known and unknown to the grand jury, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally conspire, confederate and agree with each other and with persons known and unknown to the grand jury, to advocate criminal anarchy, by the following means, among others: by advocating by word of mouth and in writing the duty, necessity and propriety of overthrowing and overturning organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means; by printing, publishing, editing, issuing, circulating, distributing and displaying certain papers and documents entitled, "Total Resistance", "Community Self Defense", "The Struggle for Black State Power in the U.S." and other written and printed matter containing and advocating, advising and teaching the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence, to wit, by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities, assassination of police officers of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, and members of the State Guard of said State, and by other unlawful means; and by organizing and helping to organize and

becoming a member of and voluntarily assembling with each other, the same constituting a society, group and assembly of persons formed to teach and advocate the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, be overthrown by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means; all with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished.

Overt Acts

In furtherance of said conspiracy, the following acts beside such agreement were done to effect the object thereof by one or more of the parties to such agreement:

In order to effect the object thereof under subdivision 1, §161 of the former penal law:

1. On or about the 5th day of October, 1965, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, and others known to the grand jury, discussed the importance of being proficient in terror tactics.

2. On or about the 9th day of December, 1965, the defendants acting in concert formed a certain gun club to be used as a cover and front for the possession of pistols and rifles.

3. On or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, the defendants acting in concert obtained rifles, shotguns and pistols.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

4. On or about the 15th day of February, 1966, the defendants Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Hampton Woodward Rookard, and others known to the grand jury, discussed the use of pipes and gunpowder for the making of bombs.

5. On or about the 12th day of July, 1966, the defendants Abraham C. Taylor, Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, and others known to the grand jury discussed tactics to be used in guerrila warfare.

6. On or about the 5th day of May, 1967, the defendants, acting in concert, obtained and possessed in the county of Queens an indeterminate amount of gun powder for making explosives.

7. On or about the 5th day of May, 1967, the defendants, acting in concert, obtained and stored cans of gasoline.

In order to effect the object thereof under subdivision 2, §161 of the former penal law:

8. On or about the 7th day of June, 1966, the defendants Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Merle Stewart discussed the printing of literature on how to launch an explosive with a rifle.

9. On or about the 9th day of July, 1966, the defendants Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Merle Stewart discussed the printing of literature on how to disable Police Cars.

10. On or about the 13th day of September, 1966, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola

McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, and others known to the grand jury, prepared and discussed a "Community Self Defense" leaflet.

11. On or about the 23rd day of April, 1967, the defendants distributed literature "The Struggle for Black State Power in the U.S."

In order to effect the object thereof under subdivision 4, §161 of the former penal law:

12. On or about the 12th day of July, 1966, the defendants Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, George Samuels, Abraham C. Taylor and Ursula Virginia West met and discussed tactics on Guerrilla Warfare.

13. On or about the 13th day of September, 1966, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, George Samuels and Ursula Virginia West met and discussed "Community Self Defense" leaflets.

14. On or about the 20th day of September, 1966, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, Merle Stewart and Ursula Virginia West met and discussed literature "The Struggle for Black State Power in the U.S."

15. On or about the 4th day of April, 1967, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Fred Fernandez, Arthur Harris, Raymond Smith and Abraham C. Taylor met and discussed organizing the youth for acts of violence in Queens County.

16. On or about the 22nd day of January, 1967, the defendants Al Haynes a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, Michelle

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Kaurouma, Harriet Noel and Max Stanford, a/k/a Maxwell Curtis Stanford, met and discussed the use of the Black Guard to take care of Traitors and Uncle Toms.

17. On or about the 12th day of February, 1967, the defendants Michelle Kaurouma, Harriet Noel and others met and discussed the use of disguise kits in terror tactics.

18. On or about the 16th day of April, 1967, the defendants Al Haynes, a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, Michelle Kaurouma, and Harriet Noel met and discussed the group's role as revolutionaries.

19. On or about the 23rd day of April, 1967, the defendants Al Haynes, a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, Michelle Kaurouma, Harriet Noel and Max Stanford, a/k/a Maxwell Curtis Stanford, met and discussed the literature, "The Struggle for Black State Power in the U.S."

Fifth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Fred Fernandez, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Hampton Woodward Rookard, George Samuels, Raymond Smith and Abraham C. Taylor of the following crime: Conspiracy as a felony, contrary to the former penal law §580-a., as added by chapter 611 §2, of the laws of 1959, to commit the crime of arson, to wit: the crime of arson in the third degree, contrary to the former penal law, §223, as amended by chapter 154 of the laws of 1913 and chapter 895 of the laws of 1936, in that the said persons aforenamed, acting in concert, and being aided and abetted by accomplices known and unknown to the grand

jury, on or about and between the 1st day of October, 1965 and the 21st day of June, 1967, partly in the county of Queens and partly elsewhere in places known and unknown to the grand jury, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally conspire, confederate and agree with each other and with persons known and unknown to the grand jury, to wilfully burn and set on fire certain public transportation facilities and certain premises used for storage of tires and lumber, all located in the county of Queens, by use of ignited gasoline and other incendiary means.

Overt Acts:

In furtherance of said conspiracy, the following acts beside the agreement to commit such crime were done to effect the object of the agreement by one or more of such persons:

1. On or about the 26th day of April, 1967, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Arthur Harris marked the locations of two lumber yards and tire company on a Queens map.

2. On or about the 26th day of April, 1967, the defendants Herman Benjamin Ferguson and Arthur Harris went to the vicinity of Sutphin Boulevard and Liberty Avenue, in the County of Queens, for the purpose of observing a lumber yard.

3. On or about the 29th day of April, 1967, the defendant Arthur Harris went to the vicinity of New York Boulevard and Liberty Avenue, in the County of Queens, for the purpose of observing a tire company.

4. On or about the 5th day of May, 1967, the defendants, acting in concert, in the County of Queens, obtained and stored cans of gasoline.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

5. On or about the 5th day of May, 1967, the defendants, acting in concert, obtained and stored an indeterminate amount of gun powder.

Sixth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse George Samuels of the following crime: Permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists, contrary to the former penal law, §163, as added by chapter 371, §1, of the laws of 1902, in that the said person aforenamed, on or about and between the 1st day of June, 1966 and the 21st day of June, 1967, in the county of Queens, as owner, agent, tenant or occupant, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally permit in premises located at number 120-03 New York Boulevard, an assemblage of persons assembled for the purpose of advocating and teaching the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence.

Seventh Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Merle Stewart of the following crime: Permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists, contrary to the former penal law, §163, as added by chapter 371, §1, of the laws of 1902, in that the said person aforenamed, on or about and between the 1st day of June, 1966 and the 21st day of June, 1967, in the county of Queens, as owner, agent, tenant or occupant, did wilfully, knowingly and intentionally permit in premises located at number 111-29 179th Place, an assemblage of persons assembled for the purpose

of advocating and teaching the doctrine that organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence.

Eighth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis, of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 6.35 calibre pistol; serial number 434047; model number X15, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 3, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Ninth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one rifle; serial number P4230; model number 1915; manufacturer, Bresca; description: brown cover contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Tenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 12 gauge double barrel shotgun; manufacturer: National Arms Company; police department city of New York serial number A44662.

contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Eleventh Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 21002; manufacturer: Savage; description: brown case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twelfth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Milton Ellis, a/k/a Clarence Milton Ellis of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; model number DM 15; manufacturer: Remington; contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 7.65 calibre pistol; serial number 768073; manufacturer: Barreta, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 2, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Fourteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 74718; manufacturer: Armalite, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Fifteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; model number 120A; manufacturer: Springfield; description: .22 calibre scope, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Sixteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 6.5 calibre rifle; serial number A57027; manufacturer: Italian; description: brown case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Seventeenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one shotgun; serial number 68521; manufacturer: Stevens, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Eighteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 14245; manufacturer: Remington; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Nineteenth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 16747; manufacturer: Remington; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twentieth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 24903; manufacturer: Remington; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Twenty-first Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 26448; manufacturer: Remington; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-Second Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre M-1 rifle; serial number 5718214; manufacturer: H&R; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-third Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre M-1 rifle; serial number 1102168; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-fourth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following

crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre M-1 rifle; serial number 2511161; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-fifth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre M-1 rifle; serial number 2016256; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-sixth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre M-1 rifle; serial number 1022954; description: green case, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-Seventh Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Herman Benjamin Ferguson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one Eagle carbine rifle; serial number 25135, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Twenty-Eighth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Arthur Harris of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 6.35 calibre pistol; serial number 434015; manufacturer: Galesi, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 3, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Twenty-ninth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Arthur Harris of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 74089; manufacturer: Armalite, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirtieth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Arthur Harris of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .30 calibre rifle; serial number 4102779, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty first Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Arthur Harris of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one Eagle carbine rifle; serial number 25068, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Thirty-second Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Al Haynes, a/k/a Edward Albert Haynes, of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 254398; model X15, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-third Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Michelle Kaurouma of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 78096; manufacturer: Armalite, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-fourth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Mandola McPherson of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; model number 81DL; manufacturer: Marlin; description: scope, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-fifth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and

appliances, to wit, one rifle .22 calibre, serial number 6329, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-sixth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard, of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre Remington rifle, serial number 141408, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-seventh Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 30-30 Marlin rifle, serial number P12648, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-eighth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre Winchester rifle, serial number 1141630, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Thirty-ninth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard of the follow-

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

ing crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one Noble double barrel shotgun, AB 18013, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Fortieth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard, of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one rifle, Stevens model 87; .22 calibre, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-first Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Hampton Woodward Rookard of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 503917; manufacturer: Winchester, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-second Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse George Samuels of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one 6.35 calibre pistol; serial number 95232; manufacturer: Reck, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 3 [sic], as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

Forty-third Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse George Samuels of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one New England West. rifle; serial number 683459, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-fourth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse George Samuels of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; manufacturer: Marlin, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-fifth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Merle Stewart of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one zip gun; antenna barrel bound in black plastic tape; police department, city of New York, serial number 36071, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-sixth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Merle Stewart of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one zip gun antenna barrel bound in black plastic tape;

Indictment, Annexed to Complaint

police department, city of New York, serial number 36072, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-seventh Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Merle Stewart of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one .22 calibre rifle; serial number 71387; manufacturer: Armalite, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

Forty-eighth Count:

The grand jury of the county of Queens, by this count in this indictment, accuse Abraham C. Taylor of the following crime: Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances, to wit, one carbine rifle; serial number 4070, contrary to former penal law §1897, subdivision 9, as amended by chapter 136 of the laws of 1963.

DISTRICT ATTORNEY

Order to Show Cause

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Upon the annexed affidavits of Victor Rabinowitz, sworn to the 11th day of March, 1968 and George Samuels, sworn to the 8th day of March, 1968:

It is hereby ordered, that the respondents show cause before a Judge of this Court in the United States District Courthouse in Room 506 thereof, Foley Square, Borough of Manhattan, on the 19th day of March, 1968 at 9:30 A.M. or as soon thereafter as counsel can be heard why a three-judge statutory court should not be convened pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284 and why such court should not issue a temporary injunction enjoining the defendants from continuing to prosecute the plaintiffs and from enforcing against them the provisions of Former Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York.

It is further ordered, that a copy of this order, together with the papers upon which it is granted, be served upon the respondents on or before the 12th day of March, 1968 at 5:00 P.M. and that such service shall be deemed good and sufficient service.

Dated: New York, N.Y.
March 12, 1968

/s/ William B. Herlands
U.S.D.J.

Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz in Support of Order to Show Cause

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

State of New York)
County of New York) ss.:

Victor Rabinowitz, being duly sworn, deposes and says:

I am a member of the firm of Rabinowitz, Boudin & Standard, the attorneys for the plaintiffs in the above-entitled action. I make this affidavit in support of an application for an order to show cause why a three-judge statutory court should not be convened, and why such court should not issue a temporary injunction to enjoin the defendants from continuing to prosecute the plaintiffs and from enforcing against them the provisions of former Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York.

This affidavit is made by deponent, instead of a plaintiff because the facts set forth are within deponent's personal knowledge.

On or about June 12, 1967 an indictment was filed in the Supreme Court, County of Queens, charging plaintiffs with having violated former Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York. This indictment was subsequently dismissed and on or about January 17, 1968 a new indictment (No. 134-68) was filed.

Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz

Defendants are actively prosecuting the case against the plaintiffs. Plaintiffs have filed pre-trial motions addressed to the indictment. Many of these motions have been decided; others are under consideration of this Court. Defendant Mackell has stated that he intends to press for a trial of the said indictment. Upon information and belief, the case will be placed on the trial calendar, Supreme Court, County of Queens, Criminal Part within the next several weeks.

This application is made by order to show cause in order that the questions raised can be heard without undue delay and to secure, if possible, a decision on the merits before the case is reached for trial. Furthermore, additional time will be needed in this court to convene the three-judge statutory court requested by the motion herein.

No prior application has been made for the relief requested herein.

WHEREFORE, deponent requests that the relief requested herein be granted.

/s/ Victor Rabinowitz

(Sworn to March 11, 1968.)

Affidavit of George Samuels in Support of Order to Show Cause

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

State of New York)
County of New York) ss.:

George Samuels, being duly sworn, deposes and says:

I am one of the plaintiffs in the above action and make this affidavit in support of a motion for a temporary injunction to enjoin the defendants from continuing to prosecute the plaintiffs and from enforcing against them the provisions of former Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York on the ground that said statutes violate the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments of free speech, press and assembly.

Furthermore, the indictment was returned by a grand jury which was improperly chosen in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment in that former §596 of the Judiciary Law of New York provides that only persons having personal property to the value of $250.00 shall serve on a grand jury. §609 of the Judiciary Law also provides a subjective test for grand jurors, enabling the county clerk to exercise arbitrary power in choosing the grand jurors.

Since the relief sought is to enjoin the application of a state statute plaintiffs also move for an order pursuant to

Title 28 U.S.C. 2281 and 2284 directing that a three-judge statutory court be convened to pass upon this motion.

On or about June 21, 1967 I was arrested pursuant to an indictment which had been filed on June 12, 1967. Upon the arraignment of the plaintiffs, the defendant Mackell issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and arrest of the plaintiffs, which releases and statements were widely reported in newspapers throughout the State of New York. A copy of some of these releases and public statements is annexed hereto.

This indictment was subsequently dismissed and on or about January 17, 1968 a new and superseding indictment No. 134-68 was filed. A copy of said indictment is annexed hereto.

This indictment alleges that I violated former Sections 160, 161 and 163 of the Fenal Law by engaging in the crime of criminal anarchy. I am alleged to have advocated by word of mouth and by the distribution of certain documents the desirability of overthrowing the government of New York State. In addition, the indictment charges me with conspiracy to commit the crime of advocacy of criminal anarchy in violation of former Section 580(a) of the Penal Law. Finally, the indictment charges me with permitting my premises to be used for the assembling of anarchists in violation of former Section 163 of the Penal Law.

A complaint has been filed in this Court seeking to declare the above-mentioned sections of the Penal Law unconstitutional. The complaint alleges, in brief, that the sections are void on their face and as applied to the plaintiffs and to the other persons named in said indictment in that they violate the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, being in violation of the guarantees of free

speech, press and assembly provided in said amendments; furthermore, said statutes are vague and indefinite in violation of the guarantee of due process of law. In addition, it is alleged that §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional in that these sections have been superseded by Tit. 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act), by which Congress has preempted the field of legislation in the general area covered by the aforesaid statutes of the State of New York.

The complaint further alleges that the purpose of the indictment and of the publicity was to prevent me and other plaintiffs from exercising our guaranteed rights of free speech, press and assembly since we would hesitate to express our views on subjects of great national importance through fear of prosecution and imprisonment for long terms of years.

For many years I have been active in community groups in Manhattan, Brooklyn and Queens concerned with the serious problems confronting the black residents of those boroughs. I have been particularly concerned with matters such as poverty, crime, narcotics addiction, housing, employment and related matters. I have many times in the past worked closely with the Bedford-Stuyvesant Youth in Action, the Community Council of Brooklyn, the NAACP, the National Urban League, the Baptist and Episcopal churches and many other groups. Almost all of my spare time has been devoted to such activities and related work, all designed to better the conditions of the black people of the city, almost all of whom are poor and are subjected to continuous discrimination.

The same is true of many of my co-defendants in the criminal action, although I cannot swear as to all of them, since there are some I do not know.

Affidavit of George Samuels

My work among the black residents of the city has been adversely affected by the indictments. I have needed a loan to carry on my business, but have been unable to get one because the indictment is pending. Most of the other defendants here have lost their jobs, and some have found it difficult to get new ones. The indictments have also caused much undue confusion and alarm in the community and have made it more difficult to carry on the work I have been engaged in for years. Many of the people are unwilling to read some of the written material which is being circulated in the community; some are afraid to associate publicly with some of the defendants and our ability to spread our ideas and to carry on our work has suffered as a result.

The result has been a "chilling" effect on the constructive work we have been trying to do in the community and unless this court enjoins the pending prosecution we will be seriously affected in that endeavor.

WHEREFORE, plaintiffs pray that a three-judge statutory court be convened and that said court enjoin the defendants from continuing the aforementioned prosecutions.

/s/ George Samuels

(Sworn to March 8, 1968.)

[Press Releases and Public Statements annexed to Affidavit of George Samuels have been omitted]

Affidavit of Peter J. O'Connor in Opposition

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

State of New York)
County of Queens) ss.:

Peter J. O'Connor being duly sworn deposes and says:

1. Deponent is an Assistant District Attorney of Queens County, State of New York, of counsel to Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney of Queens County, and is appearing herein as attorney for the defendant, Thomas J. Mackell. Deponent is admitted to practice before this court. Deponent makes this affidavit upon personal knowledge of proceedings heretofore had in the Supreme Court of Queens County and upon information contained in the files and records of the District Attorney of Queens County.

2. This affidavit is in opposition to plaintiffs' motion to convene a three judge statutory court and for a temporary injunction.

3. Plaintiffs were indicted on or about June 12, 1967 in the Supreme Court, Queens County, State of New York and charged therein, inter alia, of having violated Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580, subd. 1 of the former Penal Law, State of New York, to wit, advocacy of criminal anarchy, permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists, and conspiracy to commit the crime of advocacy of criminal anarchy.

4. The aforesaid indictment, numbered 1224 of 1967, was dismissed on or about January 17, 1968 after the court sus-

tained demurrers (interposed by plaintiffs) for various deficiencies in the form of the indictment. The court however granted leave to the District Attorney to re-present the case to the same or another Grand Jury.

5. On or about January 17, 1968 a superseding indictment numbered 134 of 1968 was handed up by the Grand Jury, in which the plaintiffs are charged, inter alia, with the same crimes as set forth in paragraph 3 above.

6. Since the filing of the original indictment in June, 1967 the plaintiffs have made numerous, exhaustive motions attacking the original and superseding indictments in which, among other things, they have charged the District Attorney with unfair publicity, have attacked the composition and constitutionality of the Grand Jury, and have questioned the constitutionality of Sections 161, 162 and 163 of the former Penal Law. Each of these motions has been denied on the merits with respect to both indictments. Annexed hereto and marked Exhibit "A" is the memorandum opinion of the Supreme Court of Queens County (Shapiro, J.) dated January 5, 1968 in which the court ruled upon two of the issues, i.e., the alleged publicity and the constitutionality of the subject provisions of the former Penal Law. Annexed hereto and marked Exhibit "B" is the memorandum opinion of the Supreme Court, Queens County (Shapiro, J.) dated March 4, 1968 in which the court ruled upon the issue of selection and composition of the Grand Jury, and also annexed and marked Exhibit "C" is the memorandum opinion of the Supreme Court of Queens County, dated January 2, 1968 (55 Misc. 2d 711), ruling upon other aspects of the Grand Jury selection.

7. Not only has each of the issues raised herein been raised before in the State Court, but each has been thoroughly briefed

by the parties and thoroughly reviewed and decided by an able and scholarly jurist.

8. The action commenced herein by plaintiffs, and the instant motion, are attempts to have this court sit as an appellate court to review the holdings of the Supreme Court of the State of New York. Nothing set forth in the complaint or in the moving papers herein indicates that the plaintiffs have exhausted their state remedies, nor is there any substantial factual showing that a Federal question is involved which confers jurisdiction upon this court. Indeed, there is not even an allegation that plaintiffs are being deprived of any constitutional rights or that they have been or will be denied due process of law in the State Courts. The complaint and affidavits fail to show the facts whereby or which cause a denial of or inability to enforce in the State Courts of the State of New York any right secured to the abovenamed plaintiffs by any law providing for the equal civil rights of citizens of the United States or of persons within the jurisdiction thereof.

9. The constitutionality of the anarchy provisions of the former Penal Law of the State of New York was upheld by the New York State Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496 and certiorari has recently been denied by the United States Supreme Court, ____ U.S. ____.

10. Plaintiffs also fail to show any substantial legal grounds for the granting of a temporary injunction.

11. The commencement of this action is a further attempt to delay the prosecution of the plaintiffs for violations of the State Penal Statutes, and is a further attempt to confound and confuse the courts by a multiplicity of motions and legal maneuvers to unduly engage and divert the prosecution.

Affidavit of Peter J. O'Connor

12. A similar action (and motion) has been filed in the Eastern District Court on behalf of another defendant of the aforesaid indictment, causing the District Attorney of Queens County to respond and appear in two Federal Courts simultaneously while proceedings continue in the Supreme Court of Queens County.

13. A Memorandum of Authorities is being submitted herewith which will set forth defendant's legal points in opposition of this motion and in relation to the jurisdiction of this action.

WHEREFORE defendants respectfully pray that the instant motion be denied in all respects, and for such other and further relief as to this court may seem just and proper.

/s/ Peter J. O'Connor

(Sworn to March 15, 1968.)

[Exhibits A, B, C, annexed to foregoing affidavit of Peter J. O'Connor, Esq., have been omitted.]

Memorandum Opinion of Bryan, D.J.

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

---

68 Civ. 1030

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

---

68 Civ. 1176

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

MEMORANDUM

BRYAN, *District Judge:*

The eleven plaintiffs in these two actions are under indictment in the New York Supreme Court, Queens County, for, among other crimes, advocacy of criminal anarchy, conspiracy

to commit criminal anarchy and permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists under former New York Penal Code Sections 160, 161 and 163.[1]

These actions in which the District Attorney of Queens County and the New York Attorney General are named as defendants, seek judgments declaring that the New York criminal anarchy laws under which plaintiffs were indicted and New York statutes governing selection of the members of the grand jury which indicted them, are unconstitutional. They ask for a permanent injunction against further prosecution of these charges or enforcement of the criminal anarchy statutes and preliminary injunctive relief to the same effect. Pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §2281, plaintiffs request that their application be heard by a District Court of three judges designated pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §2284.

Plaintiffs claim that the New York criminal anarchy laws are unconstitutional on their face and as applied in that they curtail First Amendment freedoms of speech, press and assembly and are unconstitutionally vague in violation of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments. It is alleged that these laws were superseded by the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385 and are unconstitutional for that reason also.

The plaintiffs also claim that the grand jury which indicted them was unconstitutionally drawn. They challenge on Fifth and Fourteenth Amendment grounds the requirements of §596 of the New York Judiciary Law that a grand juror must "be the owner of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars"[2] and must "be intelligent, of sound

[1] The criminal anarchy laws under which the plaintiffs were indicted have been superseded by Section 240.15 of the new Penal Law.

[2] The requirement of property ownership is no longer in force, having been omitted by amendments to Sections 596 and 661, effective September 1, 1967. When the indictment against the plaintiffs was drawn, the property requirement was in effect.

mind and good character, well informed; able to read and write the English language understandably." Sections 609 and 661, which contain allegedly subjective criteria for the selection of grand jurors[3] are also attacked.

The sole issue before me at this time is whether the plaintiffs have raised substantial constitutional questions requiring a three-judge court to be designated to hear the application on the merits.

This case involves the question of whether the criminal anarchy laws of New York violate the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the Constitution, and in my view this question is substantial. See, *e.g.*, Harris v. Younger, ____ F. Supp. ____ (C.D. Cal., Mar. 11, 1968) (three-judge court); Baker v. Binder, 274 F. Supp. 658 (D. Ky. 1967) (three-judge court); Ware v. Nichols, 266 F. Supp. 564 (D. Miss. 1967) (three-judge court). Although the Supreme Court held in Gitlow v. New York, 269 U.S. 652 (1921) that a conviction under Sections 160 and 161 for mere advocacy of criminal anarchy was constitutional, it is clear from subsequent Supreme Court decisions that *Gitlow*, though never expressly overruled, is no longer the law. See, *e.g.*, Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 (1967); Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 (1957); Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 (1951). In such circumstances, reconsideration of the constitutionality of these provisions by a three-judge court is not foreclosed. See Harris v. Younger, *supra*.

The recent reinterpretation of the criminal anarchy laws by the New York Court of Appeals in People v. Epton, 19 N.Y.2d

[3] Section 609(1) requires special investigation by the County Clerk of potential grand jurors. Section 661 provides for questionnaires to be filled out by prospective grand jurors, and, prior to September 1, 1967, it specifically provided for questions as to the two hundred and fifty dollars property requirement.

496, 281 N.Y.S.2d 9 (1967), cert. denied and appeal dismissed sub nom Epton v. New York, 390 U.S. 29 (1968) (per curiam), does not alter this conclusion. The effect of the *Epton* case upon the plaintiffs' claims has not been considered on the merits by the Supreme Court or by the courts of this circuit.[4]

It also appears that the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendment issues raised with respect to the New York Grand Jury statutes may not be insubstantial. It may be noted in this connection that the Court of Appeals of this circuit in Chestnut v. New York, 370 F.2d 1 (2d Cir. 1966), specifically left open the constitutionality of Sections 596 and 609, and characterized these constitutional issues as "very serious" ones. 370 F.2d at 7.

Defendants argue that the abstention doctrine should be applied in this case. With respect to plaintiffs' attack on the criminal anarchy statutes, the recent decision in Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 (1967), indicates that abstention may not be appropriate. In any event the question of abstention under the circumstances here is one to be determined by the three-judge court and not by the District Court to whom the application is originally made.

In short, I find that the plaintiffs have made a sufficient showing to warrant the convening of a three-judge statutory court under 28 U.S.C. §2281.

I have duly notified the Chief Judge of this Circuit to this effect pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §2284.

---

[4] The Supreme Court dismissed the appeal in *Epton* for want of a substantial federal question. This disposition is not decisive here since in that case Epton was sentenced to serve three concurrent terms, only two of which brought the anarchy statutes into question. See *Epton* v. *New York*, 390 U.S. at 29-30 (concurring opinion). See also *id.* at 30-35 (dissenting opinion).

Memorandum Opinion of Bryan, D.J.

There is one further detail. One of these two actions Fernandez v. Mackell, 68 Civ. 1176, was originally brought in the Eastern District of New York and was transferred to this court with the consent of the court and of the parties. Since it presents the same issues as Samuels v. Mackell, 68 Civ. 1030, originally commenced in this court and was argued before me at the same time, the two actions are consolidated for all purposes.

It is so ordered.

Dated: New York, N.Y.
April 9, 1968

Frederick vP. Bryan
United States District Judge

Answer of Louis J. Lefkowitz

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Louis J. Lefkowitz, Attorney General for the State of New York, defendant herein, appearing pro se, as and for his answer, respectfully alleges:

1. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraphs numbered 4, 10, 11, 12, 13 and 14.

2. Denies knowledge of information sufficient to form a belief as to the allegations in the complaint contained in paragraph 1.

3. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraph 6 except admits that on or about June 12, 1967 a grand jury in the county of Queens found an indictment against these plaintiffs and others.

4. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraph 9 thereof except admits that on or about January 17, 1968 the aforesaid grand jury found a superseding indictment bearing number 134-68 against the aforesaid plaintiffs and others.

WHEREFORE the defendant Louis J. Lefkowitz respectfully prays for a judgment dismissing the complaint herein and for such other and further relief as may be just and proper in the premises.

Louis J. Lefkowitz
Attorney General of the State
of New York
Appearing pro se
80 Centre Street
New York, New York

Answer of Thomas J. Mackell

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney of Queens County, defendant, by Peter J. O'Connor, his attorney, as and for an answer, alleges:

1. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraphs numbered 4, 10, 11, 12, 13 and 14.

2. Denies knowledge of information sufficient to form a belief as to the allegations in the complaint contained in paragraph 1.

3. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraph 6 except admits that on or about June 12, 1967 a grand jury in the county of Queens found an indictment against these plaintiffs and others.

4. Denies each and every allegation contained in the complaint in paragraph 9 thereof except admits that on or about January 17, 1968 the aforesaid grand jury found a superseding indictment bearing number 134-68 against the aforesaid plaintiffs and others.

WHEREFORE the defendant Thomas J. Mackell respectfully prays for a judgment dismissing the complaint herein and for such other and further relief as may be just and proper in the premises.

Peter J. O'Connor
Attorney for Defendant
Thomas J. Mackell
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York 11415

Motion for Summary Judgment

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

SIRS:

Please take notice that upon the annexed affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz, duly sworn to the 6th day of May, 1968, and upon all of the pleadings and proceedings heretofore had herein, the undersigned will move this court on the 17th day of May, 1968, at the Courthouse thereof, Foley Square, Room 1505, at 10:30 o'clock in the forenoon, for summary judgment against the defendants pursuant to Rule 56 of the Rules of Civil Procedure:

1. Permanently enjoining the defendants, their agents, employees and all others acting in concert with them from enforcing former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York and from continuing the prosecutions of plaintiffs thereunder;

2. Permanently enjoining the defendants, their agents, employees and all others acting in concert with them from continuing to prosecute the plaintiffs herein under the First, Second, Third, Fourth, Sixth and Seventh counts of the indictment, a copy of which is annexed to the complaint herein.

3. Declaring former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of the State of New York to be null and void on their face and as applied to the defendants herein, on the ground that they are in violation of the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the Constitution of the United States, and further on the ground that they have been superseded by the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385.

4. Declaring former sections 596 and 609 of the Judiciary Law of the State of New York to be null and void on their

face and as applied to the indictment of the plaintiffs herein, being in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

5. Directing such other and further relief as to the court may seem just and proper.

Dated, New York, N.Y., May 6, 1968.

Rabinowitz & Boudin
Attorneys for Plaintiffs
30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017

TO:

Louis J. Lefkowitz
Attorney General, Defendant
80 Centre Street
New York, N.Y.

Peter J. O'Connor and
Sidney Baumgarten
Attorneys for Defendant
Criminal Court
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York

Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

State of New York)
County of New York) ss.:

Victor Rabinowitz, being duly sworn, deposes and says:

I am the attorney for the plaintiffs in the above matter and make this affidavit in support of a motion under Rule 56 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure for summary judgment permanently enjoining the prosecution of the plaintiffs for criminal anarchy, declaring the Criminal Anarchy Law of New York to be unconstitutional and further declaring former sections 569 and 609 of the Judiciary Law of the State of New York to be null and void.

There is now pending before this court a motion for a preliminary injunction against the prosecution of plaintiffs. All of the papers heretofore submitted to the court on that motion are incorporated herein by reference.

This motion is made because it appears that there are no issues of fact which need be tried and that the issues on the motion for a preliminary injunction and those on the motion for summary judgment granting final relief will be substantially identical. Much time and effort on the part both of the court and the parties will therefore be saved if the court considers the proceeding on the merits at the present time.

Affidavit of Victor Rabinowitz in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion

There are no facts in dispute in this proceeding. The only allegations of the complaint which have been denied are those allegations which are conclusory, such as paragraph 4 of the complaint, which sets forth the grounds of the jurisdiction of this court and the several paragraphs of the complaint which assert that the statutes upon which the Queens prosecution is based are unconstitutional. The only issue of significance in this proceeding is a legal issue.

WHEREFORE, plaintiffs pray judgment as set forth in the notice of motion.

/s/ Victor Rabinowitz

(Sworn to May 6, 1968.)

**Statement Pursuant to General Rule 9(g)
in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion**

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Plaintiffs contend that there is no general issue to be tried as to the following facts:

1. Plaintiffs are black citizens of the United States and residents of the State of New York.

2. Defendant Thomas J. Mackell is District Attorney for the County of Queens in the City and State of New York.

3. Defendant Louis J. Lefkowitz is Attorney General of the State of New York with power and duty to appear in litigation in which a question of constitutionality of a state statute is raised.

4. On or about June 12, 1967, the Grand Jury of Queens County found an indictment against the plaintiffs and others charging them with violation of former sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York.

5. Thereafter the defendant Mackell caused the plaintiffs and others named in the indictment to be arrested and to be arraigned in the Supreme Court of the State of New York in Queens County.

6. Upon the arraignment of said plaintiffs, the defendant Mackell issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and the rest of the plaintiffs, which releases and statements were widely reported in newspapers throughout the State of New York.

Statement Pursuant to General Rule 9(g)
in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion

7. Thereafter and on or about January 10, 1968, demurrers to certain counts of the indictment were sustained by the Supreme Court of the State of New York, County of Queens, and the indictment was dismissed.

8. On or about January 17, 1968, the Grand Jury of Queens County found a superseding indictment bearing No. 134-68.

9. That the indictment attached to the complaint is an accurate copy of said superseding indictment.

10. The Grand Jury which returned the aforesaid indictment, was selected, drawn and summoned pursuant to sections 596 and 609 of the Judiciary Law of the State of New York.

Rabinowitz & Boudin
Attorneys for Plaintiffs
30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y.

Amended and Supplemental Answer of Thomas J. Mackell and Louis J. Lefkowitz

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney of Queens County, defendant, by Peter J. O'Connor, his attorney, and Louis J. Lefkowitz, Attorney General of the State of New York, defendant, appearing pro se, as and for an amended and supplemental answer allege:

AS AND FOR A FIRST AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Paragraph 5: The system of selecting grand jorors in the County of Queens is non-discriminatory.

Paragraph 6: All citizens in the County of Queens over the age of 21 and not disqualified by reason of mental or physical disability are eligible to serve as grand or petit jorors.

Paragraph 7: There is no class of citizens in the County of Queens who are discriminated against insofar as jury service is concerned by the terms of the statute.

WHEREFORE the defendants Thomas J. Mackell and Louis J. Lefkowitz respectfully pray for a judgment dismissing the complaint herein and for such other and further relief as may be just and proper in the premises.

Peter J. O'Connor
Attorney for Defendant
Thomas J. Mackell
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York 11415

Louis J. Lefkowitz, Attorney
General of the State of New York
80 Centre Street
New York, New York

Affidavit of Paul Livoti

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
Southern District of New York

[Same Title]

State of New York)
County of Queens) ss.:

I, Paul Livoti, being duly sworn, depose and say:

1. I am the County Clerk of the County of Queens, State of New York and have been such since 1938.

2. As the Clerk of Queens County, it is my duty to provide jurors for the trial of all cases requiring jury service in Queens County.

3. In pursuance of such duty it has always been my practice to obtain jurors, both petit and grand, from the list of registered voters of Queens County.

4. In order to procure as broad-based a representation as possible, various plans have been experimented with and employed. For instance, at one time, selections were made from two or three non-contiguous assembly districts on an annual basis. This was not found to be altogether satisfactory because of problems arising out of the tendency of ethnic groups to localize themselves. Today we cover the entire County by taking each tenth election district from each assembly district. This procedure takes six to seven years to cover every registered male voter in the County. This I have found offers the best possibility of obtaining the most diversified collection of

prospective jurors, representative of all ethnic groups in the entire County.

5. I estimate that annually, in order to supply the needs of Queens County, approximately 60,000 prospective jurors are summoned for examination and service. From this amount there is normal attrition consisting of removals, exempts, physically disabled and those who, for legal excuses obtain relief from service.

6. These approximately 60,000 prospective jurors are required to present themselves at my office in order to satisfactorily qualify. Among the questions formerly put to each, until the recent change in the law, is the one which I am advised is the main contention raised in the instant attack upon the former statute, namely, whether or not the prospective juror is the possessor of two hundred and fifty dollars ($250.00) in real or personal property. I state on information and belief that in my 30 years experience interviewing the aforesaid number each year there has never been a single individual responding by subpoena who has been rejected or disqualified from service as a trial or grand juror solely by reason of not having the aforesaid sum, either in real or personal property. There has been, in the past, out of this huge number, perhaps a few instances where an individual might have said that he lacked that sum. But when he was asked whether he considered the value of his personal property, such as clothing, household equipment and all other types of personal possessions, it became apparent to him that he was the possessor of that amount and in each case he was accepted as a prospective juror.

7. The list of grand jurors which has been maintained at 750 but is now required to be maintained at 1500 by January 1, 1969, is obtained from the list of trial jurors who have been

accepted for service as such, the great majority of whom have already served. The requirements for grand jury service are no different generally from those of a trial juror except that each grand juror is required to state that he has no objection to the death penalty as now provided by law. Furthermore, each juror is advised and he must state that he has no objection to the Fifth Amendment and must have no prejudice against any law which would prevent finding a defendant guilty of violation of such law.

8. Of course, certain trial jurors are prohibited from acting as grand jurors. Reference is made specifically to city, county, state and federal employees.

9. It is my intention and purpose, just as in the case of trial jurors, to make the scope of the list of grand jurors as broad as possible in terms of county distribution. In this regard, I wish to inform this Court that I have made great efforts and still do to invite responsible individuals from all elements of Queens County society.

10. Annexed hereto are copies of form letters employed by me in connection with means of acquiring the services of prospective grand jurors. In preparation for the 1969 grand juror list, starting in the middle of February up to today, more than 3,000 invitations have been mailed to trial jurors and about 400 have accepted.

/s/ Paul Livoti

(Sworn to May 13, 1968.)

Form Letter Annexed to Affidavit of Paul Livoti

QUEENS COUNTY CLERK'S OFFICE
GENERAL COURTHOUSE
SUTPHIN BOULEVARD AND 88th AVENUE
JAMAICA, N.Y. 11435

PAUL LIVOTI
County Clerk and Clerk
of the Supreme Court

544-9300

Your request to be considered for Grand Jury Service has been placed on file.

The annual list according to law must be prepared well in advance. Inasmuch as we have many more pending applications, it will be impossible to tell when you may be called to this office for examination and qualification.

However, as vacancies occur the new applicants will be notified.

I thank you for indicating to us your civic interest in our community.

Very truly yours,

/s/ Paul Livoti

PL:fg

County Clerk.

#135

Form Letter Annexed to Affidavit of Paul Livoti

QUEENS COUNTY CLERK'S OFFICE
GENERAL COURTHOUSE
SUTPHIN BOULEVARD AND 88th AVENUE
JAMAICA, N.Y. 11435

PAUL LIVOTI
County Clerk and Clerk
of the Supreme Court

544-9300

Dear Sir, Madam:

Your name has come to our attention for possible Grand Jury Service.

The list for next year is now being prepared and twenty-three (23) persons will be selected for service each month. A Grand Juror is called upon to serve usually about two days a week for one month.

If you are now a resident of this county, under seventy years of age, physically fit, and have made no previous application for Grand Jury service in this county, you are invited to call at this office on or before between 9 A.M. and 12 Noon (except Saturday) to fill out the required questionnaire and to be fingerprinted.

County, City, State and Federal employees are not eligible.

Very truly yours,

County Clerk.

P.S. Please present this letter when calling to qualify.

#7

Form Letter Annexed to Affidavit of Paul Livoti

QUEENS COUNTY CLERK'S OFFICE
GENERAL COURTHOUSE
SUTPHIN BOULEVARD AND 88th AVENUE
JAMAICA, N.Y. 11435

PAUL LIVOTI
County Clerk and Clerk
of the Supreme Court

544-9300

Sometime ago you expressed a desire to volunteer for Grand Jury Service.

If you are still interested and not more than 72 years old, you may personally call at this office on or before between the hours of 9 A.M. and 12 Noon (except Saturday) to fill out the required questionnaire and to be fingerprinted.

Very truly yours,

County Clerk.

P.S. Please present this letter when calling to qualify.

County, City, State or Federal employees are by law not eligible.

#131

Opinion of the District Court for the Southern District of New York

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

---

68 Civ. 1030

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

---

68 Civ. 1196

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

Heard May 17, 1968 before:

FRIENDLY, *Circuit Judge*, BRYAN and WYATT, *District Judges*.

APPEARANCES:

Victor Rabinowitz (Rabinowitz, Boudin & Standard, New York, N.Y.), for Plaintiffs George Samuels, Abraham C. Taylor, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Max Stanford, Merle Stewart, Hampton Woodward Rockward, Ursula Virginia West and Milton Ellis.

Eleanor Jackson Piel, New York, N.Y., for Plaintiff Fred Fernandez.

Peter J. O'Connor, Queens, N.Y. (Mortimer Sattler, Ass't Attorney General of New York State, New York, N.Y., Patrick J. Broderick on brief), for Defendants Thomas J. Mackell and Louis J. Lefkowitz.

FRIENDLY, *Circuit Judge:*

Plaintiffs in these consolidated actions[1] are the subjects of a superseding indictment filed by a grand jury in the Supreme Court for Queens County, New York. The indictment contains 48 counts, many of these being against only one or some of the plaintiffs. Forty-one counts charge violations of former New York Penal Law §1897[2] relating to the possession of weapons. Another count alleges conspiracy to commit arson in the third degree, Penal Law §223. What concerns us are counts charging criminal anarchy.

The first count alleges advocacy of criminal anarchy in violation of §§160 and 161-1, see fn. 4, in that defendants advocated orally and in writing the overthrow of the governments of the State and its political subdivisions "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transpor-

tation facilities, and l against executive officials of said State and its various political s subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and l by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlaw ful means and with the further intent that said acts be presentl ly attempted and accomplished." The second count asserts that, i n violation of §§160 and 160-2, defendants published and circul lated certain printed matter urging the vio lent overthrow of th e State and its political subdivisions and agencies "by force a and violence, to wit, by sabotage of public transportation and c ommunication facilities, assassination of police officers of sa id State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, and m embers of the State Guard of said State, and by other unlaw ful means, and with the further intent that said acts be presentl ly attempted and accomplished." The third count charges that, i n violation of §§160 and 161-4, defend ants organized and j helped to organize and became members of and voluntarily asse mbled with each other in a society formed to teach and advoca te the doctrine that the governments of New York and its v arious political subdivisions and agencies be overthrown by force and violence as described in the first count. The fourth c ount alleges a conspiracy to commit the crime alleged in the first three, Penal Law §580. Two other counts charge that S amuels and Stewart permitted premises to be used for the asse mblage of persons assembled for the purpose of advocating and t eaching that the governments of the State and its various polit ical subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence.

The complaint , based in part upon the Civil Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. §1983, s eek an injunction against prosecution under the indictment or, a lternatively, a declaratory judgment of in validity, on the grou nds that the New York criminal anarchy

statute, Penal Law §§160, 161 and 163, violated the First Amendment of the Constitution of the United States, made applicable to New York by the Fourteenth, and entered an area exclusively occupied by the Federal Government, see Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956). They also attack §596.3 of New York's Judiciary Law requiring that a juror "be the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars; or the husband of a woman or wife of a man who is the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of that value" as violating requirements of the Federal Constitution that a person may be indicted only by a grand jury representing a fair cross-section of the community,[3] and §586.6, now §596.5, of the Judiciary Law in that it furnished no definable standards as to how grand jurors were to be selected. The defendants answered, seeking dismissal of the complaints. Finding that the complaints raised substantial questions under the Constitution, Judge Bryan requested the convocation of a court of three judges, 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284. We now have before us motions by the plaintiffs both for a preliminary injunction against continuation of the prosecution and for summary judgment.

The New York criminal anarchy statute is an old one, going back to 1902. Its enactment was a response to the assassination of President McKinley in Buffalo the preceding year, see People v. Gitlow, 234 N.Y. 132, 156 (1922) (dissenting opinion of Judge Pound). The language was very broad. Section 160 defined criminal anarchy:

> Criminal anarchy is the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means.

and made "the advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing" a felony, without, however, prescribing a penalty. Section 161[4] spelled out various types of acts within this general concept which constitute felonies punishable by imprisonment for not more than 10 years, fine of not more than $5,000, or both. Section 162 forbade assemblages of two or more persons for advocating or teaching criminal anarchy, and §163 forbade permitting such an assemblage—this being a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 2 years, fine of not more than $2,000, or both. Under the new Penal Law, effective September 1, 1967, the various criminal anarchy sections are combined in a single provision reading as follows:

> §240.15 Criminal anarchy
>
> A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow.

Plaintiffs mount a double-barreled attack on the old statute. They say that although its constitutionality was sustained in Gitlow v. New York, 268 U.S. 652 (1925), over a dissent by Justices Holmes and Brandeis, later decisions of the Supreme Court, notably Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494, 507-11 (1951), and Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298, 318-19 (1957), render it plain that *Gitlow* has been overruled and that a statute making the teaching or advocacy of anarchy a

crime can be constitutional only if limited to those words or acts aimed at the violent overthrow of government which, as said in Schenck v. United States, 249 U.S. 47, 52 (1919), create "a clear and present danger that they will bring about the substantive evils" the legislature "has a right to prevent"—as, indeed, the New York Court of Appeals has recently recognized. People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9 (1967), cert. denied and appeal dismissed for want of a substantial federal question, 390 U.S. 29 (1968). They add that the unconstitutionality of §§160-163 would not be removed even if—as they dispute—the instant indictment required proof of facts within the *Schenck-Dennis* formulation, since the overbreadth of the statute would have a "chilling effect" on persons desiring to engage in teaching or advocacy in the area between the central core that might be constitutionally forbidden and the broader circumference to which the statute extends. For this they find support in such decisions of the Supreme Court as Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479 (1965), and Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 (1967), and in the decisions of three judge courts invalidating the Mississippi, Kentucky and California Criminal Syndicalism Acts, Ware v. Nichols, 268 F. Supp. 564 (D. Miss. 1967); Baker v. Bindner, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D. Ky. 1967); Harris v. Younger, 281 F. Supp. 507 (C.D. Cal. 1968). They contend in addition that the language of the former New York statute was broad enough to include teaching or advocating the overthrow of the Federal Government, a field held in Pennsylvania v. Nelson, *supra*, to have been preempted against the states by the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385; indeed they point to a passage in one of the two majority opinions of the Court of Appeals in *Gitlow* which construed New York's criminal anarchy statute as extending that far, 234 N.Y. at 138 (opinion of Judge Crane). Against the point that

the superseding indictment charged only attempting to overthrow state and local governments, they again argue overbreadth.

The State responds that, however all this might have been if the case had come to us some years back, plaintiffs' arguments are drained of their force by the decision of the Court of Appeals in *Epton*. Taking note of constitutional development in the forty-five years since its decision in People v. Gitlow, *supra*, that court, with Judge Burke dissenting, reinterpreted the criminal anarchy statute "in accordance with sound constitutional principles so as to preserve its constitutionality," 19 N.Y. 2d at 505, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 16. It held that the statute must be read as requiring not merely advocacy or teaching of violent overthrow of the government by force and violence but an intent to accomplish the overthrow and a "clear and present danger" that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished, 19 N.Y. 2d at 506, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 17.[5] It held also, as we read the opinion, 19 N.Y. 2d at 507, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 17-18, that, as the new Penal Code makes plain, the old statute also must be confined to attempted overthrow of the government of New York or a local subdivision, thereby saving it from successful attack on preemption grounds, Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72, 76-77 (1959); DeGregory v. Att'y General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825, 829-30 (1966).

Far from welcoming this restriction of the area of permissible prosecution under the criminal anarchy statute, the plaintiffs protest it. They contend that the Court of Appeals had no power in 1967 to give the statute a narrower reading than the same court had found in 1922 to be the intent of the legislature of 1902. We do not understand why; it seems quite reasonable for the court to have ruled that if the 1902 legislature had known it could not have all it wanted, it would have wanted

all it could have. Time and again the Supreme Court has narrowed the language of Congressional acts to save their constitutionality, see, e.g., Schneiderman v. United States, 320 U.S. 118 (1943), Bridges v. Wixon, 326 U.S. 135 (1945), and, most notably in the present context, in the case of the Smith Act whose language is nearly identical with the New York statute, see Dennis v. United States, *supra*, 341 U.S. at 502-11. We are unable to discern why an earlier broader reading should bar that course. In any event if the Court of Appeals transcended the powers vested in it by the people of New York by narrowing its previous construction of the criminal anarchy statute, which we in no way intimate, this would be entirely a matter of state law and not one of federal concern.

Plaintiffs argue further, relying particularly on Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, that, even if *Epton* would be a sufficient answer as to future criminal activity, the New York statute had not been thus narrowed to constitutionally permissible limits when most of the acts charged in the indictment were committed. The State counters that *Dombrowski* dealt with a situation where the statute could be brought within acceptable limits only "through a series of criminal prosecutions, dealing as they inevitably must with only a narrow portion of the prohibition at any one time, and not contributing materially to articulation of the statutory standard," 380 U.S. at 491. The Court, it says, there made clear it was speaking only of a case where "the conduct charged in the indictments is not within the reach of an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as the result of a single criminal prosecution," whereas here the Court of Appeals' adoption of the Supreme Court's reading of similar statutory language in *Dennis* was precisely such a construction and the acts are "the sort of 'hard-core' conduct that would obviously be prohibited under any

construction." 380 U.S. at 491-92. The State caps its argument by citing a footnote in *Dombrowski* where the Court added, 380 U.S. at 491 n. 7:

> Our cases indicate that once an acceptable limiting construction is obtained, it may be applied to conduct prior to the construction, see Poulos v. New Hampshire, 345 U.S. 395; Cox v. New Hampshire, 312 U.S. 569; Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507, provided such application affords fair warning to the defendants, see Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U.S. 451; cf. Harrison v. NAACP, 360 U.S. 167, 179.

Plaintiffs contend that as to them the proviso as to "fair warning" was not met. In one sense it clearly was. Since the statute embraced more than it permissibly could embrace, it surely embraced the "hard-core" activities with which they are charged. Cf. Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507 (1948). Although an unduly broad statute is objectionable on other grounds, lack of fair warning is not one; the case differs essentially from the unduly vague statute like that in Lanzetta v. New Jersey [belonging to a "gang"], which the Court's footnote cited as an example. Plaintiffs' point is a rather different one. Until *Epton*, they say, they had every reason to believe the New York criminal anarchy statute as construed by the Court of Appeals in *Gitlow* was unconstitutional. The *Dennis* opinion indicated this, no attempt at enforcement or amendment had been made thereafter, and they could not reasonably have anticipated that the Court of Appeals by overruling its earlier decision would restore life to an act that was moribund. Although under *Dombrowski* persons engaging in "hard-core" activities take their chances on "an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as the result of a single criminal

prosecution," it is unreasonable, they say, to apply this rule when the statute has once been broadly construed by the highest court of the state even though—or perhaps particularly because—that construction would render the statute void under current constitutional doctrine.

The argument strikes us as somewhat artificial. The case is not like James v. United States, 366 U.S. 213, 221-22, 241, 242-47 (1961), where defendants were charged with wilfully failing to report income resulting from embezzlement which an earlier decision, never expressly overruled, had held they were not required to report. No court of New York had ever told the defendants they could engage in the type of activity charged in the indictment with impunity. The alleged non-enforcement of the New York criminal anarchy statute did not have the effect that might reasonably have been attributed to Connecticut's "undeviating policy" of non-enforcement of its anti-contraceptive statute in the face of flagrant violation, which could well have led citizens to believe they could flout the statute without risk of prosecution. See Poe v. Ullman, 367 U.S. 497, 502 (1961). Neither the complaints nor the moving affidavits allege that plaintiffs entertained the beliefs their lawyers now ingeniously impute to them and, for reasons indicated, we do not understand why the *Epton* decision was not expectable. In any event this point, which would require an examination of defendants' state of mind, is the sort of issue that becomes ripe for constitutional adjudication only upon a fully developed record, see Eccles v. People's Bank, 333 U.S. 426, 434 (1948) (Frankfurter, J.); Wright, Federal Courts 391-92 (1963), cf. Bickel, The Least Dangerous Branch, ch. 4 (1962); United Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 89-91 (1947), and would afford no basis for declaratory or, *a fortiori*, injunctive[7] relief.

Even if we should be wrong on this last point or as to plaintiffs' other arguments that *Epton* could not validate application of the old statute to them, see footnote 5, we would still consider the grant of such relief inappropriate under the special circumstances here presented. In saying this we are fully aware of the directives recently given by the Supreme Court, not only in Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, but also in such cases as McNeese v. Board of Education, 373 U.S. 668 (1963), and Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 (1967), see also Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U.S. 611 (1968). However, the common thread running through all these cases—the need of federal declaratory or injunctive relief to protect plaintiffs' constitutional rights with respect to future conduct or events—is wholly absent here. The presently effective New York criminal anarchy statute, Penal Law §240.15,[8] read in light of *Epton*, does not unconstitutionally restrict the First Amendment rights of these plaintiffs or of anyone else. We do not think that the Court in *Zwickler* had any intention to overrule the basic principles governing the propriety of declaratory or injunctive relief and to require a federal court to render a declaratory judgment whenever a present or prospective defendant shows that application of a state criminal statute to him would violate a constitutional right, even though there is no possibility that presenting the defense in a pending prosecution and seeking review in the Supreme Court if it is there rejected would "effect the impermissible chilling of the very constitutional right he seeks to protect." 389 U.S. at 252. Such a view would run directly counter to the discussion in *Dombrowski*, 380 U.S. at 483-85. See also Pub. Serv. Comm'n of Utah v. Wycoff Co., 344 U.S. 237, 243-44 (1952); Borchard, Declaratory Judgments 1022 (2d ed. 1941). *Zwickler* was a classic case for declaratory relief: the plaintiff needed to know promptly

whether he could distribute anonymous handbills free of New York's threat of punishment. But, with New York law changed as it has been, the instant plaintiffs will not suffer any impairment of First Amendment rights to denounce the government of the state or its subdivisions if they must wait for a federal answer as regards conduct long since past until the state has determined what acts, alleged to be punishable under the statute and the Constitution, they have in fact committed. While their prospect of success in the New York courts may not be bright in view of *Epton*, in this instance Supreme Court review affords wholly adequate relief. See also Zwicker v. Boll, 36 L.W. 3440-41 (May 20, 1968).

We are not persuaded to a different view by plaintiffs' apprehension that if they should be found guilty on other counts of the indictment, New York might seek to frustrate an appeal to the Supreme Court, as they contend it did in *Epton*, by making their sentences on the criminal anarchy counts concurrent with those on other counts. Not only is this entirely speculative but even if New York should do what plaintiffs fear and the Supreme Court should dismiss their appeal as it did in *Epton*, the Court would do that only because it felt there was no cause for federal concern. New York would have punished the plaintiffs for crimes—illegally possessing weapons and conspiring to commit arson—within its power, and, in light of the new statute and *Epton*, its doing so would have no "chilling effect" on persons desiring now or in the future to teach or advocate the overthrow of government within constitutional bounds. Plaintiffs' fear that New York will use an overbroad criminal anarchy statute in bad faith as a weapon for restraining constitutionally protected speech, while avoiding Supreme Court review, ignores that New York

cannot do this so long as *Epton* stands. In contrast to Keyishan v. Board of Regents, *supra*, we do have the benefit of a "judicial gloss," 385 U.S. at 601—and of a greatly simplified statute as well.

There remain the plaintiffs' two challenges, going to the entire indictment, which concern New York's method of selecting grand jurors. We have little doubt that, despite the decision of this court in United States v. Foster, 83 F. Supp. 197 (S.D. N.Y. 1949), cf. Fay v. New York, 332 U.S. 259, 291-94 (1947), application of even a modest property qualification for grand jurors might now be held unconstitutional, cf. Thiel v. Southern Pacific Co., 328 U.S. 217 (1946); Labat v. Bennet, 365 F. 2d 698, 723 (5 Cir. 1966), cf. Harper v. Virginia State Board of Elections, 383 U.S. 663 (1966), and New York has acted wisely in abolishing it, see fn. 3. However, the defendants have submitted an affidavit by the County Clerk of Queens County that the property requirement had no significance in his selection of jurors since he has long proceeded on the theory, whether factually correct or not, that everyone possessed the minimal amount of property specified. We find far less force in plaintiffs' attack on former subdivision 6, now 5, of §596 of the Judiciary Law providing that to serve as a grand juror, a person must ". . .be intelligent; of sound mind and good character; well informed. . . ," in the absence of evidence of abuse, see Swain v. Alabama, 380 U.S. 202, 205-06, 209 (1965); Chestnut v. New York, 370 F. 2d 1, 7 at n. 13 (2 Cir. 1966), cert. denied, 386 U.S. 1009 (1967). Rabinowitz v. United States, 366 F. 2d 34 (5 Cir. 1966), on which plaintiffs rely, did not hold such standards to be unconstitutional; the decision went rather on the ground that the clerk and the jury commissioner had superimposed additional standards of their own,

designed in part to diminish the number of negro jurors, on the uniform standards enacted by Congress in 1957, 28 U.S.C. §1861. However all this may be, we see no reason why plaintiffs' contentions as to grand jury selection cannot be effectively presented in the New York courts and to the Supreme Court on review. Douglas v. City of Jeannette, 317 U.S. 157 (1943); Stefanelli v. Minard, 342 U.S. 117 (1951). Indeed, these questions, going to the validity of this and many other indictments, seem peculiarly a matter to be determined by the state courts in the first instance. Chestnut v. New York, *supra*, 370 F. 2d at 6-8; U.S. ex rel. Epton v. Nenna, 281 F. Supp. 388, 390 (S.D.N.Y. 1968).

Since the complaints present no case for federal relief, the Clerk is directed to enter a judgment of dismissal, as prayed by the State.

/s/ Henry J. Friendly
U.S.C.J.

/s/ Frederick v. P. Bryan
U.S.D.J.

/s/ Inzer B. Wyatt
U.S.D.J.

26 June 1968.

JUDGMENT ENTERED 6-27-68

/s/ John J. Olear, Jr.
Clerk

Opinion of the District Court

Footnotes

1 The Fernandez action was brought in the Eastern District of New York and transferred here by consent.

2 All references are to the former Penal Law, repealed September 1, 1967, unless otherwise stated.

3 Since subdivision 3 was repealed, effective September 1, 1967, plaintiffs' attack is necessarily limited to the State grand jury. Although the superseding indictment was filed thereafter, counsel advised us that this was returned by the same grand jury that had rendered the original indictment.

4 Sec. 161. Advocacy of criminal anarchy

Any person who:

1. By word of mouth or writing advocates, advises or teaches the duty, necessity or propriety of overthrowing or overturning organized government by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means; or

2. Prints, publishes, edits, issues or knowingly circulates, sells, distributes or publicly displays any book, paper, document, or written or printed matter in any form, containing or advocating, advising or teaching the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force, violence or any unlawful means; or

3. Openly, wilfully and deliberately justifies by word of mouth or writing the assassination or unlawful killing or assaulting of any executive or other officer of the United States or of any state or of any civilized nation having an organized government because of his official character, or any other crime, with intent to teach, spread or advocate the propriety of the doctrine of criminal anarchy; or

4. Organizes or helps to organize or becomes a member of or voluntarily assembles with any society, group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrine.

Is guilty of a felony and punishable by imprisonment for not more than ten years, or by a fine of not more than five thousand dollars, or both.

5 We reject plaintiffs' claims that, even after *Epton*, the statutes under which they have been indicted are still unconstitutionally vague in scope. Four of their arguments merit discussion. First, while *Epton* does not expressly state that only when the speaker uses language that *incites to action* may he be prosecuted under Secs. 160 and 161, see Yates v. United States, *id.* at 320-25,

Footnotes *(Cont'd)*

in the *Gitlow* case itself, both the Court of Appeals, 234 N.Y. at 149, and the Supreme Court, 268 U.S. at 664-65, so construed the statute. Though the indictment in the present case does not expressly charge incitement—indeed its charge that the defendants advocated the "duty" and "necessity" of overthrow was expressly held inadequate in *Yates, id.* at 324—it is the indictment, not the statute, that is overly broad in this respect. Second, while the Court of Appeals did not expressly deal with those clauses in Secs. 160 and 161 that prohibit the advocacy of overthrow "by any unlawful means" other than force and violence, the fair implication is that these provisions have been read out of the statute. Third, we think it apparent that the same principle of construction applied in *Epton* would limit the relevant portion of Sec. 161-4 to becoming a member with knowledge that the society advocates the overthrow of government by force and violence and intends that this be accomplished. Contrast United States v. Robel, 389 U.S. 258 (1967). Finally, while the *Epton* court had no occasion to construe old Sec. 163 which forbade any owner, agent or occupant "willingly and knowingly" to permit two or more anarchists the use of premises under his control, it follows under the principles of the *Epton* decision that to violate Sec. 163 one must know of the present danger of violence.

6 While Epton necessarily decided this issue adversely to the plaintiffs' argument, we cannot be certain whether the Supreme Court in dismissing the appeal, 390 U.S. 29, passed on that point or rested decision on the concurrent sentences on other counts.

7 The question whether the provision in the Civil Rights Act, now 42 U.S.C. Sec. 1983, authorizing a "suit in equity," brings that statute within the exception of the anti-injunction statute, 28 U.S.C. Sec. 2283, "except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress," is one of great consequence on which inferior federal judges have sharply differed and the Supreme Court has not found occasion to rule. See Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, 380 U.S. at 484 n. 2; Cameron v. Johnson, 381 U.S. 741 (1965) and 390 U.S. 611 n. 3 (majority opinion) and n. 5 (dissenting opinion) (1968). Cf. City of Greenwood v. Peacock, 383 U.S. 808, 829, 852-53 (1966). The American Law Institute has proposed a much more limited exception, Study of the Division of Jurisdiction between State and Federal Courts, Sec. 1372(7), Tent. Draft No. 6 (1968).

8 The new statute, among other things, eliminates the "any unlawful means" language of Sec. 161-1 and 2, and the assemblage clause, Sec. 163, and makes clear that membership is punishable only if accompanied by knowledge of the organization's purpose to advocate violent overthrow—in the *Epton* sense.

FILE COPY

FILED
SEP 27 1968
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1968

No. ~~586~~ #7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

JURISDICTIONAL STATEMENT

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin,
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

September 27, 1968

INDEX

	Page
Opinions Below	2
Jurisdiction	2
Statutes Involved	3
Questions Presented	3
Statement of the Case	4
The Questions are Substantial	6
Conclusion	15
Appendix	
Statutes Involved	1a
Order Extending Time to Docket Appeal	4a
Opinion of the District Court	5a

Citations

Cases:

Amalgamated Clothing Workers v. Richman Bros. Co., 348 U.S. 511	14
Anderson v. Martin, 375 U.S. 399	3
Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360	8
Baines v. City of Danville, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 939	14

Cases (Continued): Page

Baker v. Bindner, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D. Ky. 1967) 13

Bouie v. City of Columbia, 378 U.S. 347 ..... 9, 10

Braden v. Commonwealth, 291 S.W. 2d 843 (1956). . . 11

Brooks v. Briley, 274 F. Supp. 538 (M.D. Tenn. 1967) 14

Cameron v. Johnson, 262 F. Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss. 1966), *aff'd* 390 U.S. 611 ..... 6, 14

Carmichael v. Allen, 267 F. Supp. 985 (N.D. Ga. 1967) 9

Commonwealth v. Gilbert, 334 Mass. 71 134 N.E. 2d 13 (Sup. Jud. Ct. 1956). 11, 12

Cooper v. Hutchinson, 184 F. 2d 119 (3d Cir. 1950) 13-14

DeGregory v. Attorney General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825 12

Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 ..... 6, 7, 8, 10

Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479 ..... 3, 8, 9, 14

DuBois Clubs v. Clark, 389 U.S. 309 8

Goss v. State of Illinois, 312 F. 2d 257 (7th Cir. 1963) 14

Harper v. Virginia Board of Elections, 383 U.S. 663 ..... 6, 13

Harris v. Younger, 281 F. Supp. 507 (C.D. Cal. 1968) 10

James v. United States, 366 U.S. 213 9

Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 ..... 7, 8, 9

Cases (Continued): Page

Labat v. Bennett, 365 F. 2d 698 (5th Cir. 1966) 13

Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U.S. 451 9

Luther v. Borden, 7 How. (48 U.S.) 1 12

McSurely v. Ratliff, Civ. Action 1146 (E.D. Ky. Oct. 18, 1967) 11, 14

Monroe v. Pape, 365 U.S. 167 14

N.A.A.C.P. v. Button, 371 U.S. 415 8

Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 ..... 6, 11

People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9, *cert. denied and appeal dismissed* 390 U.S. 29 ..... 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11

People v. Ferguson, 55 Misc. 2d 823 (N.Y. Sup. Ct., 1968) 6, 12

People v. Gitlow, 234 N.Y. 132, *aff'd* 268 U.S. 652 ..... 6, 11, 12

Porter v. Dicken, 328 U.S. 252 14

Rice v. Santa Fe Elevator Corp., 331 U.S. 218 11

Thiel v. Southern Pacific Co., 328 U.S. 217 13

Touhey v. New York Life Ins. Co., 314 U.S. 118 14

Tribune Review Publishing Co. v. Thomas, 153 F. Supp. 486 (W.D. Pa. 1957) 13

Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72 12

Ware v. Nichols, 266 F. Supp. 564 (N.D. Miss. 1967) 9, 14

Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 ..... 6, 7, 10

Citations (Continued): Page

United States Constitution:

First Amendment 4, 7, 14
Fifth Amendment 4
Fourteenth Amendment 2, 4, 13

Statutes:

Communist Control Act of 1954,
50 U.S.C. §841 11
Internal Security Act of 1950,
50 U.S.C. §781 *et seq.* 11
Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385 . . . . . 2, 4, 5, 11, 12
28 U.S.C. §1253 3
28 U.S.C. §2283 . . . . . 3, 13, 14
42 U.S.C. §1983 . . . . . 3, 13, 14
New York Civil Service Law, §105 7
New York Judiciary Law, §596(3) 2, 3, 4, 5, 13
New York Penal Law
§160 . . . . . 2, 3, 4, 7
§161 . . . . . 2, 3, 4, 7, 11
§163 . . . . . 2, 3, 4
§240.15 2
§580(1) 2, 3, 4

Miscellaneous:

Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy*,
21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92 14

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term, 1968

No.

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

JURISDICTIONAL STATEMENT

George Samuels, Abraham C. Taylor, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Max Stanford, Merle Stewart, Hampton Woodward Rookard, Ursula Virginia West and Milton Ellis, having appealed from a judgment of a three-judge statutory court of the Southern District of New York entered on June 27, 1968 dismissing their complaint, submit this statement to show that the Supreme Court of the United States has jurisdiction of the appeal and that substantial questions are presented.

Opinions Below

The opinion of the three-judge statutory court, as yet unreported, is appended hereto, *infra*, pp. 5a-20a.

Jurisdiction

Plaintiffs filed a complaint in the Southern District of New York, alleging that former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York violate constitutional guarantees of free speech, press and assembly;[1] that former §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional in that they were superseded by 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act); and that former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York violates the due process and equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.[2]

They seek to enjoin the defendants from enforcing against them the above-mentioned sections of the Penal Law and from continuing to prosecute them under an indictment charging plaintiffs with a violation of these sections.

On application of plaintiffs, a three-judge statutory court was convened. On June 26, 1968, the court dismissed the complaint and a judgment to that effect was entered on June 27. The judgment was entered by the Clerk of the court on the last page of the court's opinion, *infra*, p. 18a.

---

[1] The Penal Law was amended effective September 1, 1967. All references are to the former provisions of the Penal Law. Criminal Anarchy is now covered by Sec. 240.15 of the new Penal Law which reads as follows: "A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow."

[2] Former Sec. 596(3) has been repealed, effective September 1, 1967. Although the indictment was returned on or about January 17, 1968, the grand jury which returned the indictment was selected when former Sec. 596(3) was in effect.

On July 15, 1968 a notice of appeal to this Court from the decision of the court below was filed in the Southern District of New York. On September 5, 1968 Mr. Justice Harlan extended plaintiffs' time to docket the appeal to September 27, 1968; the order is appended hereto, *infra*, p. 4a.

Jurisdiction of this appeal is conferred by 28 U.S.C. §1253. The following cases sustain the Court's jurisdiction: *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479; *Anderson* v. *Martin*, 375 U.S. 399.

Statutes Involved

The principal statutes involved are former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York and former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York. These statutes are set forth, *infra*, pp. 1a-3a.

Questions Presented

(1) Are former §§160, 151, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York, forbidding the advocacy of the violent overthrow of organized government, unconstitutionally vague and overbroad both on their face and as applied by the New York courts?

(2) Does federal legislation in the field of sedition preempt New York State from enacting a statute which purports to forbid advocacy of the overthrow of the Government of New York State?

(3) Does former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York, establishing a monetary qualification for grand jury service, violate the Fourteenth Amendment?

(4) Is an action brought under 42 U.S.C. §1983 an exception to the prohibition against federal injunctions of state court proceedings contained in 28 U.S.C. §2283?

Statement of the Case

Plaintiffs are residents of the City and State of New York. On or about June 12, 1968, an indictment was filed in the Supreme Court, County of Queens, charging them, *inter alia*, with having violated New York's Criminal Anarchy Law, former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York. Plaintiffs were also charged in various counts with the illegal possession of weapons. This indictment was subsequently dismissed and on or about January 17, 1968, a new and similar indictment (No. 134-68) was filed against them.

On or about March 12, 1968, plaintiffs[3] filed a complaint in the Southern District of New York, alleging, *inter alia*, that the Criminal Anarchy Law was void on its face and as applied to them in that it violated the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendment guarantees of free speech, press and assembly (Para. 10). In addition, the complaint alleged (Para. 10) that said law was unconstitutional since it had been superseded by 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act). The complaint also alleged (Para. 13) that former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law, governing the selection of grand jurors, violated the Fourteenth Amendment by requiring a $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service.

The plaintiffs also moved for the convening of a three-judge court and for a temporary injunction to enjoin defendants from continuing to prosecute them. The matter was duly referred to a three-judge court.

After defendants had filed an answer, the plaintiffs moved for summary judgment. On June 26, 1968 the court, relying

---

[3] The indictment in the Supreme Court, County of Queens, was returned against 15 people. Only 10 of them became plaintiffs in the present action. A similar action was started in the Eastern District of New York by Fred Fernandez, one of the other persons named in the indictment. That action was subsequently transferred to the Southern District and consolidated with this action.

mainly upon *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9, *cert. denied and appeal dismissed* 390 U.S. 29, dismissed the complaint, holding that the former sections of the Penal Law under attack were constitutional and had not been superseded by the Smith Act. In addition, the court, relying upon defendants' affidavit stating that the $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service had not been utilized, upheld the validity of former §596(3). A judgment dismissing the complaint was entered on June 27, 1968 and an appeal to the United States Supreme Court was filed in the District Court on July 15, 1968.

The District Attorney of Queens has consented to the entry of an order staying him from prosecuting the plaintiffs pending disposition of their case by this Court.

The Questions Are Substantial

This appeal raises questions regarding the constitutionality of New York's Criminal Anarchy Law, which was upheld by this Court over 40 years ago in *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, *aff'd* 268 U.S. 652, a decision which has little validity today. *See Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, 507; *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298, 318; *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, at 504-505; *People* v. *Ferguson*, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 831 (N.Y. Sup. Ct., 1968).

The appeal also raises the question of whether federal legislation has pre-empted the field of sedition, thereby foreclosing the states from enacting statutes in this field. *See Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497.

The appeal finally presents a question regarding the constitutionality of a provision of New York's former Judiciary Law establishing a monetary qualification for grand jury service, a provision not dissimilar to that struck down in *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections*, 383 U.S. 663.

Should this Court hold any of the above New York statutes to be unconstitutional, an important subsidiary question of Federal-State relations would be presented; namely, whether federal courts have the power to enjoin pending state prosecutions. In *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 390 U.S. 611, the Court did not reach this question.

1. New York's Criminal Anarchy statute was enacted in 1902, but was not the basis for any reported prosecution until *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, in 1920. There the New York Court of Appeals construed the statute as requiring for conviction no more than advocacy of force and violence and held that the likelihood of any substantive action need not be shown. This Court affirmed over the dissents of Justices Holmes and Brandeis.

Although the *Gitlow* decision has never been expressly overruled, subsequent decisions of this Court construing the First Amendment have made clear that it no longer correctly states the law. *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*, at 507, and *Yates* v. *United States*, *supra*, at 318.

Any doubts that may have remained concerning the constitutionality of the Criminal Anarchy statute were laid to rest in *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589, where this Court examined former §§160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law in its consideration of the constitutionality of New York's program to prevent the retention of "subversive" persons in the educational system of the State. In holding that program unconstitutional, the Court strongly indicated, at p. 599, that §161 was unconstitutionally vague.

In commenting on §105, Subd. 1(a) of the Civil Service Law, which contained language similar to §161(1) of the Penal Law, the Court stated, at pp. 599-600:

> This provision is plainly susceptible of sweeping and improper application. It may well prohibit the employment of one who merely advocates the doctrine in the abstract without any attempt to indoctrinate others, or incite others to action in furtherance of unlawful aims.

The court below relied upon *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, to sustain the validity of the New York law. In *Epton*, the New York Court of Appeals, although recognizing that *Gitlow* no longer correctly stated the law, 19 N.Y. 2d at 504-505, saved the excessively broad provisions of the 1902 law by the presumption that the 1902 legislature intended to meet the constitutional standards set forth half a century later in *Dennis*. The court accordingly held that the law required not merely

advocacy of violent overthrow but also a clear and present danger that the overthrow may be attempted, and was hence constitutional, 19 N.Y. 2d at 506.

The *Epton* decision was incorrect for three reasons.

First, there is a serious question whether, in light of recent decisions of this Court, *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*, is viable today. This Court has been vigilant in requiring that a statute dealing with free speech be narrowly drawn so that "men of common intelligence" need not "guess at its meaning and differ as to its application. . ." *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360, 367. First Amendment freedoms may be regulated "only with narrow specificity," *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 433. This Court has not hesitated to strike down statutes when these standards have not been met. See *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra*; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra*. These standards are not met by the statutes under consideration in *Dennis* and in this case. "It is not conceivable that the Court that decided *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 579, would approve *Dennis*." Douglas, J., dissenting, with Black, J., in *DuBois Clubs* v. *Clark*, 389 U.S. 309 at 317.

The philosophy of *Dombrowski*, *Keyishian*, *Baggett* and other cases is inconsistent with a statute which, on its face, appears to prohibit mere advocacy. It is no answer to say that a Court will "construe" the statute to require more than advocacy. For all we know, the Louisiana court might have "construed" the statute in *Dombrowski* to conform to constitutional standards. The very existence of such statutes is an unconstitutional inhibition on the exercise of free speech. Contrary to what the *Dennis* court held, 341 U.S. at 515, it makes a great deal of difference whether the limiting construction is contained "*in haec verba* within the statute, or whether it is the judicial measure of constitutional applicability." The

difference is in the effect on those who seek to exercise their free speech rights, but are unwilling to gamble on how a court may construe a statute. See *Ware* v. *Nichols*, 266 F. Supp. 564 (N.D. Miss. 1967) and *Carmichael* v. *Allen*, 267 F. Supp. 985 (N.D. Ga. 1967) holding similar statutes to be unconstitutional.

Second, the construction of the statute by the court in *Epton* violates due process by not affording plaintiffs fair warning of the limiting construction. In *Lanzetta* v. *New Jersey*, 306 U.S. 451, defendants were convicted under a broadly worded statute, prior to a state decision which had placed a limiting construction on the statute. In the course of reversing the convictions, this Court declared, at p. 456:

> Appellants were convicted before the opinion in State v. Gaynor. It would be hard to hold that, in advance of judicial utterance upon the subject, they were bound to understand the challenged provision according to the language later used by the court.

That lack of fair warning of a state-court construction of a statute constitutes a violation of due process was most recently recognized by this Court in *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia*, 378 U.S. 347. There the Court stated, at pp. 354-355:

> When a similarly unforeseeable state-court construction of a criminal statute is applied retroactively to subject a person to criminal liability for past conduct, the effect is to deprive him of due process of law in the sense of fair warning that his contemplated conduct constitutes a crime.

See opinion of Warren, C.J., concurred in by Brennan and Stewart, JJ., in *James* v. *United States*, 366 U.S. 213.

The holdings of *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra*, and *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, together with the non-

enforcement of the law for over 40 years justifiably led the plaintiffs (and Epton) to assume that the law was a dead letter. To charge plaintiffs with criminal conduct which up to the time of the *Epton* opinion was prohibited only by a concededly unconstitutional statute violates the very essence of due process[4] and operates as an *ex post facto* law. See *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia, supra,* at pp. 353-354.

Third, the court's action in reinterpreting the statute constitutes an exercise of legislative power. The court has, in effect, amended the statute to accord with recent decisions of this Court. To hold that the Legislature, in enacting the Criminal Anarchy Law in 1902, intended to comply with the constitutional standards of *Dennis* v. *United States, supra,* and *Yates* v. *United States, supra,* is carrying a legal fiction to the point of absurdity. *Cf. Harris* v. *Younger*, 281 F. Supp. 507 (C.D. Cal. 1968), where the court in a situation similar to that presented herein adopted a contrary approach in interpreting California's Sedition statute.

Plaintiffs may well be denied the opportunity of ever raising these important questions in this Court. The state, as it did in *People* v. *Epton, supra,* has charged defendants, in one indictment, not only with crimes under the Criminal Anarchy Law but also with crimes which are not subject to attack on constitutional grounds. Thus, by having an adequate state ground to support a conviction, review by a federal court of the allegedly unconstitutional criminal statute will be foreclosed and its inhibiting effect on the exercise of free speech will operate unhindered.

---

[4] The *Epton* decision was handed down on May 16, 1967. The indictment herein alleged that the acts of criminal anarchy occurred between October 1, 1965 and June 21, 1967, substantially all prior to the decision in *Epton.*

2. Neither the court below nor the court in *Epton* considered plaintiffs' contention that federal legislation has pre-empted the field of sedition, thereby foreclosing state action in this field.[5] The court below, *infra*, p. 11a, merely cited *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, for the proposition that former §161 "must be confined to attempted overthrow of the government of New York or a local subdivision", despite the holding in *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, at 138, that the section proscribed advocacy of the overthrow of "all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation." *McSurely* v. *Ratliff*, Civ. Action 1146 (E.D. Ky., Oct. 18, 1967) supports plaintiffs' position herein. See *Commonwealth* v. *Gilbert*, 334 Mass. 71, 134 N.E. 2d 13 (Sup. Jud. Ct. 1956); *Braden* v. *Commonwealth*, 291 S.W. 2d 843 (1956).

When Congress enacts legislation within an area of its competence, the field is pre-empted and the states may not act. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*; *Rice* v. *Santa Fe Elevator Corp.*, 331 U.S. 218. Congress has pervasively occupied the field of legislation dealing with seditious activity. See the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385; Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781 *et seq.*; the Communist Control Act of 1954, 50 U.S.C. §841.

The doctrine of pre-emption bars state statutes aimed at the overthrow of state government. The Smith Act expressly covers conduct calculated to overthrow

> the government of the United States or the government of any State, Territory, District or Possession thereof, or the government of any political subdivision therein.

---

[5] The indictment charged advocacy of the overthrow of "organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies."

These words cannot be read out of the statute. If state statutes aimed at curbing advocacy of overthrow of the United States government are superseded by the prohibition of the same behavior in the Smith Act, so must be state statutes aimed at curbing attempts to overthrow state governments, for the Smith Act treats both alike.

There is dicta in *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72, and *DeGregory* v. *New Hampshire Atty. Gen.*, 383 U.S. 825, which points to a contrary conclusion. However, these cases involved state contempt convictions for refusal to answer questions put by a state investigating committee, a far cry from the activities with which the plaintiffs are charged herein. The uncertainty of the exact scope of the decisions in *Uphaus* and *DeGregory* is another reason for this Court to consider the instant case.

In the context of the twentieth century, it is inconceivable that advocacy of the overthrow of government by force and violence could be limited to state and local governments. In an earlier day this might not have been the case. See *Luther* v. *Borden*, 7 How. (48 U.S.) 1. But, as the Criminal Anarchy Law, *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, and *Commonwealth* v. *Gilbert*, *supra*, recognize, revolutionary movements in our time seek the overthrow of all existing government. State and local governments cannot be but incidental targets. If the states are to be permitted to prosecute acts prohibited by the Smith Act simply because overthrow of the state government is a by-product of a design to overthrow the federal government, the rule of pre-emption is reduced to a mere matter of pleading.[6]

---

[6] Indeed, that seems to have been the case in the Queens County prosecution here under attack. An earlier indictment had alleged that plaintiffs had advocated the duty of overthrowing "organized government." This indictment was dismissed. *People* v. *Ferguson*, *supra*. The grand jury thereupon found a superseding indictment alleging advocacy of the overthrow of New York State. The overt acts alleged were identical.

3. The $250.00 property qualification set forth in former §596(3) is in violation of the equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution. This property qualification is similar to that which this Court struck down in *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections, supra.*

What the Supreme Court said with reference to the poll tax in *Harper* is equally applicable here. Poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror. To condition grand jury service upon a showing of monetary worth runs contrary to the very notion that the grand jury must represent a cross-section of the community.

Other courts have also recognized the principle that to automatically exclude certain economic classes from grand jury service violates the idea of a grand jury representing a cross-section of the community. See *Thiel* v. *Southern Pacific Co.*, 328 U.S. 217; *Labat* v. *Bennett*, 365 F. 2d 698 (5th Cir. 1966).

4. Should this Court hold either New York's Criminal Anarchy Law or Judiciary Law to be unconstitutional, an important subsidiary question is presented, namely, the power of a federal court to enjoin a pending state court prosecution.

This question involves a consideration of whether 42 U.S.C. §1983 is an exception to 28 U.S.C. §2283[7]. Federal courts which have considered this question have reached different conclusions. Cases holding that §1983 is an exception to §2283 are as follows: *Baker* v. *Bindner*, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D. Ky. 1967); *Tribune Review Publishing Co.* v. *Thomas*, 153 F. Supp. 486 (W.D. Pa. 1957); *Cooper* v. *Hutchinson*,

---

[7] 42 U.S.C. Sec. 1983 authorizes a "suit in equity." 28 U.S.C. Sec. 2283 prohibits a federal court from granting an injunction to stay state court proceedings "except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress. . . ."

184 F. 2d 119 (3d Cir. 1950); *Ware* v. *Nichols*, *supra*, (Judge Wisdom concurring); *McSurely* v. *Ratliff*, *supra*. Cases reaching the contrary result are as follows: *Baines* v. *City of Danville*, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964) (Judges Sobeloff and Bell dissenting on this point), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 939; *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 262 F. Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss. 1966) (Judge Rives dissenting on this point), *aff'd.* 390 U.S. 611, (without reaching the question raised here); *Brooks* v. *Briley*, 274 F. Supp. 538 (M.D. Tenn. 1967); *Goss* v. *State of Illinois*, 312 F. 2d 257 (7th Cir. 1963). For the reasons only briefly stated herein, plaintiffs urge that the former line of cases express the correct view.

First, federal courts have always recognized that there exist implied exceptions to the seemingly absolute language of §2283. See *Touhey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, 314 U.S. 118, 132-134; *Porter* v. *Dicken*, 328 U.S. 252. See also *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman Bros. Co.*, 348 U.S. 511. Secondly, the legislative history of §1983 indicates that it was enacted to protect the rights of the newly enfranchised citizenry and to grant them access to federal courts for the protection of these rights. See *Monroe* v. *Pape*, 365 U.S. 167; Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy*, 21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92, 109-113. §1983 must be viewed as an exception to §2283 if the purposes sought to be achieved by its enactment are to be fully implemented. Thirdly, the considerations underlying *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, are equally applicable here. The danger to the free exercise of First Amendment freedoms is equally threatened by state proceedings which have been initiated as by state proceedings which have not yet been commenced. The expansion of federal court injunctive power would be undermined if §2283 is viewed as a bar to the institution of a suit under §1983.

CONCLUSION

The Court should note probable jurisdiction.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

September 27, 1968

APPENDIX

	Page
Statutes Involved	1a
Order Extending Time to Docket Appeal	4a
Opinion of the District Court	5a

Statutes Involved

New York Penal Law

"§160. Criminal anarchy defined

Criminal anarchy is the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means. The advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing is a felony."

"§161. Advocacy of criminal anarchy

Any person who:

1. By word of mouth or writing advocates, advises or teaches the duty, necessity or propriety of overthrowing or overturning organized government by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government or by any unlawful means; or,

2. Prints, publishes, edits, issues or knowingly circulates, sells, distributes or publicly displays any book, paper, document, or written or printed matter in any form, containing or advocating, advising or teaching the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force, violence or any unlawful means; or

3. Openly, wilfully and deliberately justifies by word of mouth or writing the assassination or unlawful killing or assaulting of any executive or other officer of the United States or of any state or of any civilized nation having an organized government because of his official character, or any other crime, with intent to teach, spread or advocate the propriety of the doctrines of criminal anarchy; or,

4. Organizes or helps to organize or becomes a member of or voluntarily assembles with any society, group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrine.

Is guilty of a felony and punishable by imprisonment for not more than ten years, or by a fine of not more than five thousand dollars, or both."

"§163. Permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists

The owner, agent, superintendent, janitor, caretaker or occupant of any place, building or room, who wilfully and knowingly permits therein any assemblage of persons prohibited by section one hundred and sixty-two, or who, after notification that the premises are so used permits such use to be continued, is guilty of a misdemeanor, and punishable by imprisonment for not more than two years, or by a fine of not more than two thousand dollars, or both."

"§580. Definition and punishment of conspiracy

If two or more persons conspire:

1. To commit a crime; or,

* * *

Each of them is guilty of a misdemeanor."

New York Judiciary Law

"§596. Qualifications of jurors

In order to be qualified to serve as a juror in the counties included within a city having a population of one million or more, a person must:

* * *

Statutes Involved

3. Be the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars; or the husband of a woman or wife of a man who is the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of that value."

Order Extending Time to Docket Appeal

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

No. , *October Term, 1968*

GEORGE SAMUELS, ET AL.,

Appellants,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, et al.

ORDER

UPON CONSIDERATION of the application of counsel for the appellants,

IT IS ORDERED that the time for docketing an appeal in the above-entitled cause be, and the same is hereby, extended to and including September 27th, 1968.

/s/ John M. Harlan
Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States

Dated this 5th day
of September, 1968.

Opinion of the District Court for the Southern District of New York

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

---

68 Civ. 1030

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROCKWARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs.

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

---

68 Civ. 1196

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff.

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants.

Heard May 17, 1968 before:

FRIENDLY, *Circuit Judge*, BRYAN and WYATT, *District Judges.*

APPEARANCES:

Victor Rabinowitz (Rabinowitz, Boudin & Standard, New York, N.Y.), for Plaintiffs George Samuels, Abraham C. Taylor, Herman Benjamin Ferguson, Arthur Harris, Mandola McPherson, Max Stanford, Merle Stewart, Hampton Woodward Rockward, Ursula Virginia West and Milton Ellis.

Eleanor Jackson Piel, New York, N.Y., for Plaintiff Fred Fernandez.

Peter J. O'Connor, Queens, N.Y. (Mortimer Sattler, Ass't Attorney General of New York State, New York, N.Y., Patrick J. Broderick on brief), for Defendants Thomas J. Mackell and Louis J. Lefkowitz.

FRIENDLY, *Circuit Judge:*

Plaintiffs in these consolidated actions[1] are the subjects of a superseding indictment filed by a grand jury in the Supreme Court for Queens County, New York. The indictment contains 48 counts, many of these being against only one or some of the plaintiffs. Forty-one counts charge violations of former New York Penal Law §1897[2] relating to the possession of weapons. Another count alleges conspiracy to commit arson in the third degree, Penal Law §223. What concerns us are counts charging criminal anarchy.

The first count alleges advocacy of criminal anarchy in violation of §§160 and 161-1, see fn. 4, in that defendants advocated orally and in writing the overthrow of the governments of the State and its political subdivisions "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transpor-

tation facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished." The second count asserts that, in violation of §§160 and 160-2, defendants published and circulated certain printed matter urging the violent overthrow of the State and its political subdivisions and agencies "by force and violence, to wit, by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities, assassination of police officers of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, and members of the State Guard of said State, and by other unlawful means, and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished." The third count charges that, in violation of §§160 and 161-4, defendants organized and helped to organize and became members of and voluntarily assembled with each other in a society formed to teach and advocate the doctrine that the governments of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies be overthrown by force and violence as described in the first count. The fourth count alleges a conspiracy to commit the crime alleged in the first three, Penal Law §580. Two other counts charge that Samuels and Stewart permitted premises to be used for the assemblage of persons assembled for the purpose of advocating and teaching that the governments of the State and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence.

The complaints, based in part upon the Civil Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. §1983, seek an injunction against prosecution under the indictment or, alternatively, a declaratory judgment of invalidity, on the grounds that the New York criminal anarchy

statute, Penal Law §§160, 161 and 163, violated the First Amendment of the Constitution of the United States, made applicable to New York by the Fourteenth, and entered an area exclusively occupied by the Federal Government, see Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956). They also attack §596.3 of New York's Judiciary Law requiring that a juror "be the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars; or the husband of a woman or wife of a man who is the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of that value" as violating requirements of the Federal Constitution that a person may be indicted only by a grand jury representing a fair cross-section of the community,[3] and §586.6, now §596.5, of the Judiciary Law in that it furnished no definable standards as to how grand jurors were to be selected. The defendants answered, seeking dismissal of the complaints. Finding that the complaints raised substantial questions under the Constitution, Judge Bryan requested the convocation of a court of three judges, 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284. We now have before us motions by the plaintiffs both for a preliminary injunction against continuation of the prosecution and for summary judgment.

The New York criminal anarchy statute is an old one, going back to 1902. Its enactment was a response to the assassination of President McKinley in Buffalo the preceding year, see People v. Gitlow, 234 N.Y. 132, 156 (1922) (dissenting opinion of Judge Pound). The language was very broad. Section 160 defined criminal anarchy:

> Criminal anarchy is the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means.

and made "the advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing" a felony, without, however, prescribing a penalty. Section 161[4] spelled out various types of acts within this general concept which constitute felonies punishable by imprisonment for not more than 10 years, fine of not more than $5,000, or both. Section 162 forbade assemblages of two or more persons for advocating or teaching criminal anarchy, and §163 forbade permitting such an assemblage—this being a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 2 years, fine of not more than $2,000, or both. Under the new Penal Law, effective September 1, 1967, the various criminal anarchy sections are combined in a single provision reading as follows:

> §240.15 Criminal anarchy
>
> A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow.

Plaintiffs mount a double-barreled attack on the old statute. They say that although its constitutionality was sustained in Gitlow v. New York, 268 U.S. 652 (1925), over a dissent by Justices Holmes and Brandeis, later decisions of the Supreme Court, notably Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494, 507-11 (1951), and Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298, 318-19 (1957), render it plain that *Gitlow* has been overruled and that a statute making the teaching or advocacy of anarchy a

crime can be constitutional only if limited to those words or acts aimed at the violent overthrow of government which, as said in Schenck v. United States, 249 U.S. 47, 52 (1919), create "a clear and present danger that they will bring about the substantive evils" the legislature "has a right to prevent"—as, indeed, the New York Court of Appeals has recently recognized. People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9 (1967), cert. denied and appeal dismissed for want of a substantial federal question, 390 U.S. 29 (1968). They add that the unconstitutionality of §§160-163 would not be removed even if—as they dispute—the instant indictment required proof of facts within the *Schenck-Dennis* formulation, since the overbreadth of the statute would have a "chilling effect" on persons desiring to engage in teaching or advocacy in the area between the central core that might be constitutionally forbidden and the broader circumference to which the statute extends. For this they find support in such decisions of the Supreme Court as Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479 (1965), and Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 (1967), and in the decisions of three judge courts invalidating the Mississippi, Kentucky and California Criminal Syndicalism Acts, Ware v. Nichols, 268 F. Supp. 564 (D. Miss. 1967); Baker v. Bindner, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D. Ky. 1967); Harris v. Younger, 281 F. Supp. 507 (C.D. Cal. 1968). They contend in addition that the language of the former New York statute was broad enough to include teaching or advocating the overthrow of the Federal Government, a field held in Pennsylvania v. Nelson, *supra*, to have been preempted against the states by the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385; indeed they point to a passage in one of the two majority opinions of the Court of Appeals in *Gitlow* which construed New York's criminal anarchy statute as extending that far, 234 N.Y. at 138 (opinion of Judge Crane). Against the point that

the superseding indictment charged only attempting to overthrow state and local governments, they again argue overbreadth.

The State responds that, however all this might have been if the case had come to us some years back, plaintiffs' arguments are drained of their force by the decision of the Court of Appeals in *Epton*. Taking note of constitutional development in the forty-five years since its decision in People v. Gitlow, *supra*, that court, with Judge Burke dissenting, reinterpreted the criminal anarchy statute "in accordance with sound constitutional principles so as to preserve its constitutionality," 19 N.Y. 2d at 505, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 16. It held that the statute must be read as requiring not merely advocacy or teaching of violent overthrow of the government by force and violence but an intent to accomplish the overthrow and a "clear and present danger" that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished, 19 N.Y. 2d at 506, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 17.[5] It held also, as we read the opinion, 19 N.Y. 2d at 507, 281 N.Y.S. 2d at 17-18, that, as the new Penal Code makes plain, the old statute also must be confined to attempted overthrow of the government of New York or a local subdivision, thereby saving it from successful attack on preemption grounds, Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72, 76-77 (1959); DeGregory v. Att'y General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825, 829-30 (1966).

Far from welcoming this restriction of the area of permissible prosecution under the criminal anarchy statute, the plaintiffs protest it. They contend that the Court of Appeals had no power in 1967 to give the statute a narrower reading than the same court had found in 1922 to be the intent of the legislature of 1902. We do not understand why; it seems quite reasonable for the court to have ruled that if the 1902 legislature had known it could not have all it wanted, it would have wanted

all it could have. Time and again the Supreme Court has narrowed the language of Congressional acts to save their constitutionality, see, e.g., Schneiderman v. United States, 320 U.S. 118 (1943), Bridges v. Wixon, 326 U.S. 135 (1945), and, most notably in the present context, in the case of the Smith Act whose language is nearly identical with the New York statute, see Dennis v. United States, *supra*, 341 U.S. at 502-11. We are unable to discern why an earlier broader reading should bar that course. In any event if the Court of Appeals transcended the powers vested in it by the people of New York by narrowing its previous construction of the criminal anarchy statute, which we in no way intimate, this would be entirely a matter of state law and not one of federal concern.

Plaintiffs argue further, relying particularly on Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, that, even if *Epton* would be a sufficient answer as to future criminal activity, the New York statute had not been thus narrowed to constitutionally permissible limits when most of the acts charged in the indictment were committed. The State counters that *Dombrowski* dealt with a situation where the statute could be brought within acceptable limits only "through a series of criminal prosecutions, dealing as they inevitably must with only a narrow portion of the prohibition at any one time, and not contributing materially to articulation of the statutory standard," 380 U.S. at 491. The Court, it says, there made clear it was speaking only of a case where "the conduct charged in the indictments is not within the reach of an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as the result of a single criminal prosecution," whereas here the Court of Appeals' adoption of the Supreme Court's reading of similar statutory language in *Dennis* was precisely such a construction and the acts are "the sort of 'hard-core' conduct that would obviously be prohibited under any

construction." 380 U.S. at 491-92. The State caps its argument by citing a footnote in *Dombrowski* where the Court added, 380 U.S. at 491 n. 7:

> Our cases indicate that once an acceptable limiting construction is obtained, it may be applied to conduct prior to the construction, see Poulos v. New Hampshire, 345 U.S. 395; Cox v. New Hampshire, 312 U.S. 569; Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507, provided such application affords fair warning to the defendants, see Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U.S. 451; cf. Harrison v. NAACP, 360 U.S. 167, 179.

Plaintiffs contend that as to them the proviso as to "fair warning" was not met. In one sense it clearly was. Since the statute embraced more than it permissibly could embrace, it surely embraced the "hard-core" activities with which they are charged. Cf. Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507 (1948). Although an unduly broad statute is objectionable on other grounds, lack of fair warning is not one; the case differs essentially from the unduly vague statute like that in Lanzetta v. New Jersey [belonging to a "gang"], which the Court's footnote cited as an example. Plaintiffs' point is a rather different one. Until *Epton*, they say, they had every reason to believe the New York criminal anarchy statute as construed by the Court of Appeals in *Gitlow* was unconstitutional. The *Dennis* opinion indicated this, no attempt at enforcement or amendment had been made thereafter, and they could not reasonably have anticipated that the Court of Appeals by overruling its earlier decision would restore life to an act that was moribund. Although under *Dombrowski* persons engaging in "hard-core" activities take their chances on "an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as the result of a single criminal

prosecution," it is unreasonable, they say, to apply this rule when the statute has once been broadly construed by the highest court of the state even though—or perhaps particularly because—that construction would render the statute void under current constitutional doctrine.

The argument strikes us as somewhat artificial. The case is not like James v. United States, 366 U.S. 213, 221-22, 241, 242-47 (1961), where defendants were charged with wilfully failing to report income resulting from embezzlement which an earlier decision, never expressly overruled, had held they were not required to report. No court of New York had ever told the defendants they could engage in the type of activity charged in the indictment with impunity. The alleged non-enforcement of the New York criminal anarchy statute did not have the effect that might reasonably have been attributed to Connecticut's "undeviating policy" of non-enforcement of its anti-contraceptive statute in the face of flagrant violation, which could well have led citizens to believe they could flout the statute without risk of prosecution. See Poe v. Ullman, 367 U.S. 497, 502 (1961). Neither the complaints nor the moving affidavits allege that plaintiffs entertained the beliefs their lawyers now ingeniously impute to them and, for reasons indicated, we do not understand why the *Epton* decision was not expectable. In any event this point, which would require an examination of defendants' state of mind, is the sort of issue that becomes ripe for constitutional adjudication only upon a fully developed record, see Eccles v. People's Bank, 333 U.S. 426, 434 (1948) (Frankfurter, J.); Wright, Federal Courts 391-92 (1963), cf. Bickel, The Least Dangerous Branch, ch. 4 (1962); United Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 89-91 (1947), and would afford no basis for declaratory or, *a fortiori*, injunctive[7] relief.

Even if we should be wrong on this last point or as to plaintiffs' other arguments that *Epton* could not validate application of the old statute to them, see footnote 5, we would still consider the grant of such relief inappropriate under the special circumstances here presented. In saying this we are fully aware of the directives recently given by the Supreme Court, not only in Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, but also in such cases as McNeese v. Board of Education, 373 U.S. 668 (1963), and Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 (1967), see also Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U.S. 611 (1968). However, the common thread running through all these cases—the need of federal declaratory or injunctive relief to protect plaintiffs' constitutional rights with respect to future conduct or events—is wholly absent here. The presently effective New York criminal anarchy statute, Penal Law §240.15,[8] read in light of *Epton*, does not unconstitutionally restrict the First Amendment rights of these plaintiffs or of anyone else. We do not think that the Court in *Zwickler* had any intention to overrule the basic principles governing the propriety of declaratory or injunctive relief and to require a federal court to render a declaratory judgment whenever a present or prospective defendant shows that application of a state criminal statute to him would violate a constitutional right, even though there is no possibility that presenting the defense in a pending prosecution and seeking review in the Supreme Court if it is there rejected would "effect the impermissible chilling of the very constitutional right he seeks to protect." 389 U.S. at 252. Such a view would run directly counter to the discussion in *Dombrowski*, 380 U.S. at 483-85. See also Pub. Serv. Comm'n of Utah v. Wycoff Co., 344 U.S. 237, 243-44 (1952); Borchard, Declaratory Judgments 1022 (2d ed. 1941). *Zwickler* was a classic case for declaratory relief; the plaintiff needed to know promptly

whether he could distribute anonymous handbills free of New York's threat of punishment. But, with New York law changed as it has been, the instant plaintiffs will not suffer any impairment of First Amendment rights to denounce the government of the state or its subdivisions if they must wait for a federal answer as regards conduct long since past until the state has determined what acts, alleged to be punishable under the statute and the Constitution, they have in fact committed. While their prospect of success in the New York courts may not be bright in view of *Epton*, in this instance Supreme Court review affords wholly adequate relief. See also Zwicker v. Boll, 36 L.W. 3440-41 (May 20, 1968).

We are not persuaded to a different view by plaintiffs' apprehension that if they should be found guilty on other counts of the indictment, New York might seek to frustrate an appeal to the Supreme Court, as they contend it did in *Epton*, by making their sentences on the criminal anarchy counts concurrent with those on other counts. Not only is this entirely speculative but even if New York should do what plaintiffs fear and the Supreme Court should dismiss their appeal as it did in *Epton*, the Court would do that only because it felt there was no cause for federal concern. New York would have punished the plaintiffs for crimes—illegally possessing weapons and conspiring to commit arson—within its power, and, in light of the new statute and *Epton*, its doing so would have no "chilling effect" on persons desiring now or in the future to teach or advocate the overthrow of government within constitutional bounds. Plaintiffs' fear that New York will use an overbroad criminal anarchy statute in bad faith as a weapon for restraining constitutionally protected speech, while avoiding Supreme Court review, ignores that New York

cannot do this so long as *Epton* stands. In contrast to Keyishan v. Board of Regents, *supra*, we do have the benefit of a "judicial gloss," 385 U.S. at 601—and of a greatly simplified statute as well.

There remain the plaintiffs' two challenges, going to the entire indictment, which concern New York's method of selecting grand jurors. We have little doubt that, despite the decision of this court in United States v. Foster, 83 F. Supp. 197 (S.D. N.Y. 1949), cf. Fay v. New York, 332 U.S. 259, 291-94 (1947), application of even a modest property qualification for grand jurors might now be held unconstitutional, cf. Thiel v. Southern Pacific Co., 328 U.S. 217 (1946); Labat v. Bennet, 365 F. 2d 698, 723 (5 Cir. 1966), cf. Harper v. Virginia State Board of Elections, 383 U.S. 663 (1966), and New York has acted wisely in abolishing it, see fn. 3. However, the defendants have submitted an affidavit by the County Clerk of Queens County that the property requirement had no significance in his selection of jurors since he has long proceeded on the theory, whether factually correct or not, that everyone possessed the minimal amount of property specified. We find far less force in plaintiffs' attack on former subdivision 6, now 5, of §596 of the Judiciary Law providing that to serve as a grand juror, a person must ". . .be intelligent; of sound mind and good character; well informed. . . ," in the absence of evidence of abuse, see Swain v. Alabama, 380 U.S. 202, 205-06, 209 (1965); Chestnut v. New York, 370 F. 2d 1, 7 at n. 13 (2 Cir. 1966), cert. denied, 386 U.S. 1009 (1967). Rabinowitz v. United States, 366 F. 2d 34 (5 Cir. 1966), on which plaintiffs rely, did not hold such standards to be unconstitutional; the decision went rather on the ground that the clerk and the jury commissioner had superimposed additional standards of their own.

designed in part to diminish the number of negro jurors, on the uniform standards enacted by Congress in 1957, 28 U.S.C. §1861. However all this may be, we see no reason why plaintiffs' contentions as to grand jury selection cannot be effectively presented in the New York courts and to the Supreme Court on review. Douglas v. City of Jeannette, 317 U.S. 157 (1943); Stefanelli v. Minard, 342 U.S. 117 (1951). Indeed, these questions, going to the validity of this and many other indictments, seem peculiarly a matter to be determined by the state courts in the first instance. Chestnut v. New York, *supra*, 370 F. 2d at 6-8; U.S. ex rel. Epton v. Nenna, 281 F. Supp. 388, 390 (S.D.N.Y. 1968).

Since the complaints present no case for federal relief, the Clerk is directed to enter a judgment of dismissal, as prayed by the State.

/s/ Henry J. Friendly
U.S.C.J.

/s/ Frederick v. P. Bryan
U.S.D.J.

/s/ Inzer B. Wyatt
U.S.D.J.

26 June 1968.

JUDGMENT ENTERED 6-27-68

/s/ John J. Olear, Jr.
Clerk

Opinion of the District Court

Footnotes

1 The Fernandez action was brought in the Eastern District of New York and transferred here by consent.

2 All references are to the former Penal Law, repealed September 1, 1967, unless otherwise stated.

3 Since subdivision 3 was repealed, effective September 1, 1967, plaintiffs' attack is necessarily limited to the State grand jury. Although the superseding indictment was filed thereafter, counsel advised us that this was returned by the same grand jury that had rendered the original indictment.

4 Sec. 161. Advocacy of criminal anarchy

Any person who:

1. By word of mouth or writing advocates, advises or teaches the duty, necessity or propriety of overthrowing or overturning organized government by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means; or

2. Prints, publishes, edits, issues or knowingly circulates, sells, distributes or publicly displays any book, paper, document, or written or printed matter in any form, containing or advocating, advising or teaching the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force, violence or any unlawful means; or

3. Openly, wilfully and deliberately justifies by word of mouth or writing the assassination or unlawful killing or assaulting of any executive or other officer of the United States or of any state or of any civilized nation having an organized government because of his official character, or any other crime, with intent to teach, spread or advocate the propriety of the doctrine of criminal anarchy; or

4. Organizes or helps to organize or becomes a member of or voluntarily assembles with any society, group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrine.

Is guilty of a felony and punishable by imprisonment for not more than ten years, or by a fine of not more than five thousand dollars, or both.

5 We reject plaintiffs' claims that, even after *Epton*, the statutes under which they have been indicted are still unconstitutionally vague in scope. Four of their arguments merit discussion. First, while *Epton* does not expressly state that only when the speaker uses language that *incites to action* may he be prosecuted under Secs. 160 and 161, see Yates v. United States, *id.* at 320-25.

Footnotes *(Cont'd)*

in the *Gitlow* case itself, both the Court of Appeals, 234 N.Y. at 149, and the Supreme Court, 268 U.S. at 664-65, so construed the statute. Though the indictment in the present case does not expressly charge incitement—indeed its charge that the defendants advocated the "duty" and "necessity" of overthrow was expressly held inadequate in *Yates, id.* at 324—it is the indictment, not the statute, that is overly broad in this respect. Second, while the Court of Appeals did not expressly deal with those clauses in Secs. 160 and 161 that prohibit the advocacy of overthrow "by any unlawful means" other than force and violence, the fair implication is that these provisions have been read out of the statute. Third, we think it apparent that the same principle of construction applied in *Epton* would limit the relevant portion of Sec. 161-4 to becoming a member with knowledge that the society advocates the overthrow of government by force and violence and intends that this be accomplished. Contrast United States v. Robel, 389 U.S. 258 (1967). Finally, while the *Epton* court had no occasion to construe old Sec. 163 which forbade any owner, agent or occupant "willingly and knowingly" to permit two or more anarchists the use of premises under his control, it follows under the principles of the *Epton* decision that to violate Sec. 163 one must know of the present danger of violence.

6 While Epton necessarily decided this issue adversely to the plaintiffs' argument, we cannot be certain whether the Supreme Court in dismissing the appeal, 390 U.S. 29, passed on that point or rested decision on the concurrent sentences on other counts.

7 The question whether the provision in the Civil Rights Act, now 42 U.S.C. Sec. 1983, authorizing a "suit in equity," brings that statute within the exception of the anti-injunction statute, 28 U.S.C. Sec. 2283, "except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress," is one of great consequence on which inferior federal judges have sharply differed and the Supreme Court has not found occasion to rule. See Dombrowski v. Pfister, *supra*, 380 U.S. at 484 n. 2; Cameron v. Johnson, 381 U.S. 741 (1965) and 390 U.S. 611 n. 3 (majority opinion) and n. 5 (dissenting opinion) (1968). Cf. City of Greenwood v. Peacock, 383 U.S. 808, 829, 852-53 (1966). The American Law Institute has proposed a much more limited exception, Study of the Division of Jurisdiction between State and Federal Courts, Sec. 1372(7), Tent. Draft No. 6 (1968).

8 The new statute, among other things, eliminates the "any unlawful means" language of Sec. 161-1 and 2, and the assemblage clause, Sec. 163, and makes clear that membership is punishable only if accompanied by knowledge of the organization's purpose to advocate violent overthrow—in the *Epton* sense.

E COPY

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

OCT 26 1968
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLE

October Term, 1968

[redacted] #47

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. [redacted]. #69

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

MOTION TO DISMISS OR AFFIRM

PETER J. O'CONNOR
Attorney for Appellee
Thomas J. Mackell
District Attorney of
Queens County
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York 11415

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
appearing pro se
80 Centre Street
New York, New York 10013

PETER J. O'CONNOR
Assistant District Attorney

MORTIMER SATTLER
Assistant Attorney General

Of Counsel

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Opinions Below	2
Jurisdiction	2
Statutes Involved	3
Questions Presented	3
Statement of the Facts	4
The Indictment	5
Point I—The New York statutes proscribing criminal anarchy are constitutional	7
Point II—Sections 160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law, insofar as they proscribe criminal anarchy against the State and local governments, have not been preempted by the Smith Act	18
Point III—The system of selecting grand jurors in Queens County is constitutionally proper	21
Conclusion	23

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

PAGE

Cases:

Albertson v. Maillard, 345 Mich. 519 (1959) 20

Bantam Books, Inc. v. Sullivan, 372 U.S. 58 (1963) 15
Braden v. Commonwealth, 291 S.W. 2d 843 (Ky. 1956) 20

Commonwealth v. Nelson, 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133 (1954) 19
Commonwealth v. Gilbert, 334 Mass. 71, 134 N.E. 2d 13 (1956) 20

Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 (1951) ..... *passim*
De Gregory v. Attorney General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825 (1966) 3, 20
Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479 (1965) 14, 16

Gitlow v. New York, 268 U.S. 625 (1926), *affirming* 234 N.Y. 132 (1922) 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18
Ginsburg v. United States, 383 U.S. 463 (1966) 13

Keyishian v. Board of Regents of the State of New York, 385 U.S. 589 (1967) 15, 16, 17
People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496 (1967), *cert. den.* 390 U.S. 29 ..... *passim*
Pennsylvania v. Dolson, 183 Pa. Super. 341 (1967) 20
Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956) 3, 18–19, 20

Schenk v. United States, 249 U.S. 47 (1919) 12
State v. Cade, 153 So. 3d 382 (La. 1963) 20
State v. Levitt, 203 N.E. 2d 821 (Ind. 1965) 20

United States v. Foster, 83 F. Supp. 197 (S.D.N.Y. 1949) 21, 22
Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72 (1959) 3, 19

Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 (1957) 3, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17

PAGE

Statutes:

18 U.S.C. §2385 ..... 3, 18
28 U.S.C. §1253 2
28 U.S.C. §1343(3) 2
28 U.S.C. §1861ff. 21
28 U.S.C. §2201 2
28 U.S.C. §2202 2
28 U.S.C. §2281 2
28 U.S.C. §2284 2
42 U.S.C. §1983 2

Other Authorities:

New York Civil Service Law:
Section 105 15

New York Code Crim. Proc.:
Section 517 5

New York Education Law:
Section 3021 15

New York Judiciary Law:
Section 596(3) 2, 3, 21
Section 609 21

New York Penal Law:
Section 160 ..... *passim*
Section 161 ..... *passim*
Section 161(1) 5
Section 161(2) 5, 16
Section 161(4) 6
Section 163 ..... 2, 3, 4
Section 580(1) 4, 6
Section 1897 6

PAGE

Revised New York Penal Law:
Section 240.15 14

United States Constitution:
First Amendment 7, 8
Fifth Amendment 21
Sixth Amendment 21
Fourteenth Amendment 21

35 U.S.L.W. at 4153 15
35 U.S.L.W. at 4154 ..... 16, 17

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, 1965

No. 580 Misc.

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 844 Misc.

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

---

MOTION TO DISMISS OR AFFIRM

Appellees, pursuant to Rule 16 of the Revised Rules of this Court, move to dismiss or affirm the appeals herein on the ground that they do not present a substantial federal question.

Opinions Below

The opinion of the three-judge statutory court, not yet reported, is set forth in the appendix of each of the jurisdictional statements filed.

Jurisdiction

This is an appeal pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1253 from a judgment of a three-judge statutory court sitting in the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York (Friendly, U.S.C.J., Bryan, U.S.D.J., and Wyatt, U.S.D.J.), entered June 27, 1968, dismissing the complaints wherein appellants sought an injunction against the appellees and a declaratory judgment.

More specifically, the appellants, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§1343(3), 2201, 2202, 2281, 2284 and 42 U.S.C. §1983, sought a declaratory judgment that New York's former Penal Law, Sections 160, 161 and 163 and former Section 596(3) of the New York Judiciary Law are unconstitutional and also sought a permanent injunction restraining the prosecution of appellants in the New York State Courts.

A three-judge court was convened and held a hearing on the appellant's motions for a preliminary injunction and for summary injunction as well as appellees' motion for dismissal of the complaint.

In an opinion (*per* Friendly, U.S.C.J.), the three-judge district court unanimously dismissed the complaint.

Statutes Involved

The relevant statutes are New York's former Penal Law, Sections 160, 161 and 163 and former Section 596(3) of the New York Judiciary Law. These statutes are set forth in the appendix of each of the jurisdictional statements filed.

Questions Presented

1. Does the former New York Criminal Anarchy Statute (New York's former Penal Law, §§160, 161 and 163) raise a substantial federal question of constitutionality in view of the New York Court of Appeals' interpretation in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N Y 2d 496 (1967), of the statute in conformity with the decisions of this Court in *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494 (1951) and *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298 (1957) which interpreted as constitutional the virtually identical federal sedition act (18 U.S.C. §2385)?

2. Does the three-judge court's holding that the federal sedition act—commonly known as the Smith Act (18 U.S.C. §2385)—has not preempted New York's Criminal Anarchy Statute present a substantial federal question in view of this Court's holding in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497, 499 (1956); in *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72, 76-77 (1959) and *De Gregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, 383 U.S. 825, 829-830 (1966)?

3. Does the $250 property requirement for grand jury service provided for by former Section 596(3) of the New York Judiciary Law raise a substantial federal question in

view of the undisputed fact that no person has ever been disqualified for jury service in Queens County for thirty years because of such statutory requirement?

Statement of the Facts

Appellants were indicted on or about June 12, 1967 by a Queens County grand jury and charged therein, *inter alia*, with having violated Sections 160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of New York's former Penal Law, to wit, advocacy of criminal anarchy, permitting premises to be used for assemblage of anarchists, and conspiracy to commit the crime of advocacy of criminal anarchy.

The indictment was dismissed on or about January 17, 1968 by the Criminal Term of the Supreme Court, Queens County (Shapiro, J.), upon demurrers interposed by the appellants for various deficiencies in the form of the indictment. Leave was granted by the Court to the District Attorney to re-present the case to the grand jury.

On or about January 17, 1968, a superseding indictment was filed accusing the appellants of same crimes charged in the earlier indictment.

Since the filing of the original indictment in June, 1967, the appellants have made numerous motions attacking the original and superseding indictments on the grounds upon which these present appeals are predicated. The motions were denied on the merits in opinions by Mr. Justice Shapiro of the Supreme Court, Queens County. In the event that the appellants are convicted, the questions here

involved can be reviewed by the New York appellate courts upon appeal from the judgment of conviction (N.Y. Code Crim. Proc., §517).

The Indictment

The superseding indictment here in issue contains forty-eight counts. The first count charges Advocacy of Criminal Anarchy in violation of sections 160 and 161(1) of New York's former Penal Law in that appellants advocated orally and in writing the overthrow of the government of New York State and its political subdivisions "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished."

The second count alleges that, in violation of sections 160 and 161 (2), the appellants published and circulated certain printed matter urging the violent overthrow of the State and its political subdivisions and agencies "by force and violence, to wit, by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities, assassination of police officers of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, and members of the State Guard of said State, and by other unlawful means, and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished."

The third count charges that, in violation of sections 160 and 161 (4), the appellants organized and helped to organize and became members of and voluntarily assembled with each other in a society formed to teach and advocate the doctrine that the governments of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies be overthrown by force and violence as described in the first count.

A conspiracy to commit the crime alleged in the first three counts are set forth in a fourth count of the indictment (New York's former Penal Law, section 580).

Two other counts charge that the appellants Samuels and Stewart permitted premises to be used for the assemblage of persons assembled for the purpose of describing and teaching that the government of the State and its various political subdivisions and agencies should be overthrown by force and violence.

The balance of the counts charge the various appellants with weapons violations (former New York Penal Law, §1897). These counts are not here subject to attack.

POINT I

The New York statutes proscribing criminal anarchy are constitutional.

Section 160 of the New York Penal Law defines "criminal anarchy" as "the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means." Section 161 of the New York Penal Law prescribes the advocacy of criminal anarchy by speech or writing, or by organizing any group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrines. These statutes were upheld as constitutional in *Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U.S. 625 (1926), *affirming* 234 N. Y. 132 (1922); and in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N Y 2d 496 (1967), *cert. den.* 390 U. S. 29. Appellants contend that they are void for vagueness, and violate freedom of speech. The claims are incorrect.

The statute was recently subject to the challenge of unconstitutionality in the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N Y 2d 496 (1967), *cert. den.* 390 U. S. 29 (1968). There the Court of Appeals noted that it had previously upheld the statute's constitutionality in *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N. Y. 132 (1922), *aff'd sub nom. Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U. S. 652 (1926). It went on to discuss the amplification of the concepts of First Amendment freedoms since *Gitlow* by this Court and then definitively construed the statute in light of current constitutional concepts. The New York Court of Appeals in concluding that the statute is constitutionally viable today in light of

modern First Amendment concepts stated (*People* v. *Epton*, 19 N Y 2d, *supra*, at pp. 504-506):

"When we last considered the constitutionality of sections 160 and 161 of the Penal Law, we held, and the Supreme Court of the United States affirmed over the vigorous objection of Mr. Justice HOLMES and BRANDEIS, that they were constitutional (*People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, aff'd *sub nom. Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U S. 652). We are, of course, aware that the Supreme Court's view of the First Amendment's protection of speech has been altered drastically since *Gitlow* was decided. Although *Gitlow* has never been expressly overruled, it is now generally conceded that the HOLMES-BRANDEIS view in *Gitlow* which insisted upon a showing of 'clear and present danger' before one's freedom of speech may be abridged represents today's law (*Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494; *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U. S. 298).

"We are thus presented with a statute which is unconstitutional as interpreted. The dissent contends that our decision in *Gitlow* reflects the Legislature's intent to make unlawful the mere advocacy of violent revolution, and that we are bound by our prior decision under the doctrine of *stare decisis*. We cannot agree.

"It must be assumed that the Legislature intended to enact a statute which was in harmony with the United States Constitution and the Constitution of the State of New York (*People* v. *Finkelstein*, 9 N Y 2d 342). When we first interpreted this statute in 1922, we did so in light of the prevailing conditions of that time and in accordance with the current understanding of First Amendment freedoms. As we have noted, reexamination of our First Amendment rights both by our court and the Supreme Court of the United

States has resulted in a clearer understanding of the scope of constitutional protection of speech. We have not had an opportunity, however, until now, to re-examine our determination in *Gitlow* in light of the recent developments in constitutional theory. Now that our criminal anarchy statute is again before us, we have the obligation of construing it in accordance with sound constitutional principles so as to preserve its constitutionality. (*People* v. *Finkelstein*, *supra*, p. 345; *Dollar Co.* v. *Canadian Car & Foundry Co.*, 220 N. Y. 270.)

* * *

"What are these sound constitutional requirements which must now be read into our criminal anarchy statute to preserve its constitutionality? It is clear that the prescription of mere advocacy of the violent overthrow of the Government would be an unconstitutional infringement upon free speech (*Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*). The advocacy of the overthrow of the Government by force and violence must be accompanied by an intent to accomplish the overthrow (*Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589) and there must be a 'clear and present danger' that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished (*Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*)."

The reasonable construction of a statute so as to conform it to the Constitution and preserve its validity is a basic principle of statutory interpretation. Indeed, this Court has followed the principle in construing a federal enactment virtually identical to New York's criminal anarchy statute [*Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494 (1951); *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298 (1957)]. Thus, the indictment in the instant case properly charges that Sec-

tions 160 and 161 of the Penal Law interdicts only an intentional call to action under circumstances of clear and present danger, excluding mere advocacy of doctrine from the scope of the statute. As noted, the New York Court of Appeals, in *Epton*, reaffirmed this interpretation in its opinion. So defined, these statutes are unquestionably valid.

The distinction between advocacy of doctrine and intentional advocacy of action has been recognized as part of the New York statutes since the *Gitlow* case itself. In *Gitlow* v. *New York*, *supra*, this Court noted with approval that the trial court had charged the jury to "determine what was the intent, purpose and fair meaning" of the defendant's writing [268 U.S. at 661]. Construing the statute, the majority opinion stated:

> "The statute does not penalize the utterance or publication of abstract 'doctrine' or academic discussion having no quality of incitement to any concrete action. * * * It is not the abstract 'doctrine' of overthrowing organized government by unlawful means which is denounced by the statute, but the advocacy of action for the accomplishment of that purpose" [*id.* at 664-5].

Similarly, in *Yates* v. *United States*, *supra*, this Court construed the Smith Act—a federal enactment "nearly identical" to the New York criminal anarchy statutes—to contain implicitly the distinction between advocacy of doctrine and of action; the Court noted that "This distinction was heavily understood in *Gitlow* v. *New York*. * * *". And this Court was able to read the distinction into the Smith Act, in good part, because New York's criminal anarchy law was "the prototype" for the federal statute [*Yates* v. *United States*, *supra* at 318-320].

The majority in *Gitlow*, however, upheld the constitutionality of the New York statutes without limiting their applicability to instances of clear and present danger, thereby taking "a narrow view * * * of the First Amendment" [*Yates* v. *United States*, *supra*]. The views of Mr. Justice Holmes, dissenting in *Gitlow*, are now generally accepted [*Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, 507 (1951)]. But by no means may this development of constitutional rights be taken to mean that the statutes upheld in *Gitlow* are now unconstitutional. Rather, Mr. Justice Holmes' dissent itself indicated that the statutes are constitutionally valid, if their applicability is limited to instances of "clear and present danger," as was done in this case:

> "The question in every case is whether the words used are used in such circumstances and are of such a nature as to create a clear and present danger that they will bring about the substantive evils that [the state] has a right to prevent" [*Gitlow* v. *New York*, *supra* at 672-673 (dissent)].

Accordingly, a generation later, with reference to the Smith Act, which in its language makes no mention of "clear and present danger," this Court stated:

> "The question in this case is whether the statute which the legislature has enacted may be constitutionally applied. In other words, the Court must examine judicially the application of the statute to the particular situation, to ascertain if the Constitution prohibits the conviction. We hold that the statute may be applied where there is a 'clear and present danger' of the substantive evil which the legislature had the right to prevent * * * We see no difference from the standpoint of vagueness, whether the standard of 'clear and present danger' is one contained in haec verba within

> the statute, or whether it is the judicial measure of constitutional applicability" [*Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, 514-515 (1951)].

By "clear and present danger," this Court did not indicate that the government must actually face overthrow, but that the prescribed advocacy takes place under circumstances "such as reasonably to justify apprehension that action will occur" [*Yates* v. *United States*, *supra* at 321; *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 509-511].

Certainly, then, appellants may claim no privileged advocacy of political "ideas" which are, in fact, a call to violent action at this time in our history when violence seems to be the order of the day, where the danger of violence is already present. Worse than falsely shouting fire in a theatre [*cf. Schenk* v. *United States*, 249 U.S. 47 (1919) (*dissent*)], appellants are accused of calling for more explosions from a "tinderbox" already aflame. As Mr. Justice Douglas stated in a hypothesis now tragically come true:

> "If this were a case where those who claimed protection under the First Amendment were teaching * * * the planting of bombs, the art of street warfare, and the like, I would have no doubts. The freedom to speak is not absolute; the teaching of methods of terror and other seditious conduct should be beyond the pale along with obscenity and immorality" [*Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 581 (*dissent*)].

Appellants contend that the adoption of a "new" construction of the state anarchy statute by the New York Court of Appeals in *Epton* deprives them of due process. In *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, the state court had already

construed the statute to apply only to deliberate, intentional advocacy, not to theoretical, abstract advocacy; the decision in *Epton* added nothing new in this respect. But the clear and present danger test was rejected by the New York Court of Appeals and this Court in *Gitlow*, and was not expressly announced as applicable to the New York statute until *Epton*. Appellants urge, as did Judge Burke in dissent in *Epton* that they are not given adequate notice of the statute's meaning. This argument lacks merit.

While it is true, as appellants urge, that a penal statute must give adequate notice of the conduct proscribed—of the elements of the crime—the clear and present danger test is not an element of the crime, but a "judicial measure of constitutional applicability," a standard as to when certain conduct set forth in a statute may constitutionally be punished [see *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*, 341 U.S. at 514-515]. Indeed, at a jury trial for criminal anarchy the trial court alone may rule on the issue of clear and present danger [*id.* at 513]. Thus, the *Dennis* and *Yates* decisions, while limiting the circumstances under which advocacy of anarchy could be prohibited, did not re-define the conduct itself. Analogously, in *Ginsburg* v. *United States*, 383 U.S. 463 (1966), this Court applied to federal obscenity statutes a new test of evidence, looking to the circumstances under which publications were advertised and distributed, to determine whether they were obscene. While broadening previously announced rules as to the applicability of the obscenity test, the change did not, in the view of the majority of the Supreme Court, deprive the defendant of the adequate notice.

Moreover, as was pointed out in *Epton*, Sections 160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law have remained on the books since the *Dennis* decision, and no change has occurred in the statute on its face.* The New York Court of Appeals has consistently applied the presumption that the legislature intends to enact statutes which are in harmony with the Constitution; therefore, appellants were on notice of the clear obligation of New York courts to construe the anarchy statute in accordance with sound constitutional principles. In short, the conduct charged in the indictment here was "within the reach of an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as the result of a single criminal prosecution" [see *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U. S. 479, 491 (1965)]. Provided there is fair warning, "once an acceptable limiting construction is obtained, it may be applied to conduct occurring prior to the construction" [*id.* at 491, n. 7]. Moreover, appellants' deliberate advocacy of the overthrow of the government of New York State and its local governments by force and violence and with the intent that such overthrow be presently attempted and accomplished is "the sort of 'hard core' conduct that would obviously be prohibited under any construction of the statute" [*id.* at 491-492]. Hence, the claim of vagueness is without merit.

* In 1965 the state legislature enacted a Revised Penal Law, effective September 1, 1967, which carried over the former anarchy statutes as follows:

"§240.15 Criminal anarchy.

"A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow * * *."

In this connection, the appellants' contention that the New York Court of Appeals unconstitutionally construed the anarchy statute in *Epton* comes with ill grace. As seen, the New York Court of Appeals in construing the statute —"the prototype" of the Smith Act— did so in precisely the same manner in which this Court construed the Smith Act in *Dennis* and *Yates*. It thus defies logic and common sence to contend that a state statute is unconstitutional when the identical federal statute has been held constitutional by this Court.

Appellants argue, however, that the criminal anarchy statutes have effectively been declared unconstitutional in the recent decision of *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents of the State of New York*, 385 U. S. 589 (1967). *Keyishian* dealt with Section 3021 of New York's Education Law and Section 105 of the New York Civil Service Law. These two statutes disqualified from civil service and teaching positions persons who uttered "seditious" words or did "seditious" acts. The term "seditious" was equated with criminal anarchy as defined by the Penal Law [35 U.S.L.W at 4153-4154]. In analyzing the civil service statutes this Court found that the reference to the Penal Law definition was uncertain, and therefore held the civil service statutes to be unconstitutionally vague. This pronouncement has no effect, however, on the instant prosecution, where the appellants were indicted for their acts under the safeguards and standards of the criminal law [*cf. Bantam Books, Inc.* v. *Sullivan*, 372 U. S. 58, 69-70 (1963)].

In *Keyishian*, a declaratory judgment action, this Court had before it an entire statutory scheme of administrative

regulation without benefit of specific application, or of interpretation by the courts of New York State. Thus, the Court dealt with all possible ramifications of the civil service statutes, noting the uncertainty as to whether all the provisions of Section 161 of the Penal Law were incorporated into the civil service laws at issue. "If so," this Court noted, "the possible scope of 'seditious' utterance or acts has virtually no limit." For example, citing the least defensible subdivision of Section 161, one not involved in the instant case, this Court deferred to the possibility that "the teacher who carries a copy of the Communist Manifesto on a public street" could be affected by the wording of subdivision 2 of Section 161 of the Penal Law, as incorporated into the Civil Service Law. The Court concluded that this language had the effect of stifling the ability of teachers and others to speak freely [35 U.S.L.W., at 4154-4155]. This consideration does not apply to the instant case, where there is a specific indictment, charging acts which, under any view of the applicable law, could not be constitutionally privileged. Here, "the Court must examine judicially the application of the statute to the particular situation, to ascertain if the Constitution prohibits the conviction" [*Dennis* v. *United States, supra; cf. Dombrowski* v. *Pfister,* 380 U.S. 479, 490-492 (1965)].

Further, and most significantly, the civil service statutes at issue in *Keyishian* did not simply render removal from public employment contingent on the actual commission of the crime of criminal anarchy; one was subject to discharge merely on "utterance" of seditious words or the "doing" of seditious acts. This Court was, therefore, concerned with the "indefinite" scope of the Penal Law's definition

of criminal anarchy [Penal Law §160], when applied to the civil service laws there at issue. "The teacher," the Court stated, "cannot know the extent, if any, to which a 'seditious' utterance must transcend mere statement about abstract doctrine, the extent to which it must be intended to and tend to indoctrinate or incite to action in furtherance of the defined doctrine. The crucial consideration is that no teacher can know just where the line is drawn between 'seditious' and nonseditious utterances and acts" [35 U.S. L.W. at 4154]. But a defendant's seditious intent is a basic element of the crime of criminal anarchy, as is the requirement that the proscribed language constitute a call to illegal action [*Gitlow* v. *New York, supra; Yates* v. *United States, supra*; *People* v. *Epton, supra*]. Thus, in discussing this fatal weakness of the civil service statutes, the *Keyishian* opinion by no means invalidated this State's criminal provision on sedition.

The appellants cite cases for the contention that statutes similar to the New York anarchy laws have been deemed unconstitutional since the *Keyishian* decision.

The contention is incorrect since the cases are inapposite and readily distinguishable.

In those cases the courts struck down statutes "when the mere advocacy of abstract doctrine is apparently included * * * [and the statutory] language may reasonably be construed to cover mere expression of belief." [*Keyishian, supra,* 385 U.S. at 601].

POINT II

Sections 160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law, insofar as they proscribe criminal anarchy against the State and local governments, have not been preempted by the Smith Act.

The indictment charges the appellants with advocating the violent overthrow of the organized government of the State of New York. As seen, the New York Court of Appeals in *Epton* held that the New York statute pertains to the State only. The appellants, however, contend that even as applied to the State's government, the criminal anarchy statute is not valid law, having been superseded by federal legislation.

Concerning the scope of Sections 160 and 161 of the New York Law, the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132 (1922), *affirmed* 268 U.S. 652 (1925), stated:

> "* * * We may fairly assume that the legislature would think of self-preservation rather than the protection of foreign governments. When therefore, in these sections it used the words 'organized government' it must have referred to all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation * * * [*id.* at 138].

In 1940, however, the Smith Act [18 U.S.C. §2385] was enacted, declaring it a federal crime to advocate the forceful overthrow of "the government of the United States or the government of any State, Territory, District or Possession thereof, or the government of any political subdivision therein. * * *" The appellants, citing *Pennsylvania* v.

Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956), argue that the Smith Act has superseded all state and local legislation concerning sedition.

The appellants' analysis is incorrect, for this Court's decision in *Nelson* specifically held that state anti-sedition laws are superseded only insofar as they outlaw sedition against the federal government [*id.* at 499]. As the Court made quite clear [*id.* at 499], the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania had found that there was no evidence whatever that Nelson uttered "a single word indicating a seditious act * * * directed against the Government of Pennsylvania" [*Commonwealth* v. *Nelson*, 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133, 139 (1954)].

The limited extent of the federal pre-emption doctrine in the area of anti-sedition legislation was further emphasized in *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72 (1959). Discussing the *Nelson* decision, this Court stated:

> "* * * The opinion made clear that a State could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the State itself. * * * Nor did our opinion in *Nelson* hold that the Smith Act had prescribed state activity in protection of itself either from actual or threatened 'sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds.' In footnote 8 of the opinion it is pointed out that the States had full power to deal with internal civil disturbances. Thus * * * the subversive instigation of riots and a host of other subjects directly affecting state security furnish grist for the State's legislative mill" [*id.* at 76-77].

And recently this Court has again recognized that state legislation in the area could be applicable where there is a showing of "present danger of sedition against the State itself, the only area to which the authority of the State

extends" [*De Gregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, 383 U.S. 825, 829-830 (1966)]; pre-emption occurs, this Court affirmed, if the state's sedition legislation "purports to extend its protection to the Federal Government as well" (*id.* at 827, n. 2), a situation absent here. The New York Court of Appeals in *Epton* and the high courts of other states which considered the validity of their sedition laws in light of *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson* all have upheld their statutes insofar as they apply to acts of sedition where the state is the target, though dismissing indictments in which participation in nationwide sedition was the *corpus* of the crime charged [*e.g.*, *Commonwealth* v. *Gilbert*, 334 Mass. 71, 134 N.E. 2d 13 (1956); *Braden* v. *Commonwealth*, 291 S.W. 2d 843 (Ky. 1956); *State* v. *Cade*, 153 So. 3d 382 (La. 1963); *State* v. *Levitt*, 203 N.E. 2d 821 (Ind. 1965); *Albertson* v. *Maillard*, 345 Mich. 519 (1959); *Pennsylvania* v. *Dolson*, 183 Pa. Super. 341 (1967)].

New York's anarchy statutes, therefore, remain valid to the extent that they are directed to sedition against the State and localities within the State. Of course, the instant case provides an excellent example of a seditious crime in which State and local government was more directly challenged than was the federal government. The appellants' acts were designed to overthrow the State and local governments by sabotage and killing of State officials. Here the State's legislation pointing to its own self-protection is justly and properly enforceable.

POINT III

The system of selecting grand jurors in Queens County is constitutionally proper.

The appellants contend that the two hundred and fifty dollar ($250.00) property requirement of former Section 596 of the New York Judiciary Law violates the equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution and that Section 609 of the Judiciary Law establishes arbitrary standards for the selection of grand jurors, thereby permitting the jury clerk to discriminate in the selection of persons for grand jury service. These claims have no merit.

Interestingly, the jury property qualification here in question was the subject of attack in *United States* v. *Foster,* 83 F. Supp. 197 (S.D.N.Y. 1949) when the New York statute governing jury selection governed jury selection in the federal courts sitting in New York. Judge Medina held that the claim that such provision violated the Fifth and Sixth Amendments to the United States Constitution seemed "frivolous" and that if the provision were "* * * deemed for any reason unwise, this is a matter for the consideration of the Congress" (83 F. Supp., *supra*, at p. 208). Since that time, the Congress has enacted legislation in this area omitting property requirements for jury qualification (28 U.S.C., §1861 ff.): and, effective September 1, 1967, the property requirement is no longer a qualification for jury service in New York (Chapter 49 of the Laws of 1967).

It may well be that developing concepts of due process and equal protection since *Foster* would mandate the unconstitutionality of a property requirement for jury service where employed to disqualify otherwise qualified jurors. Here, however, in this case the evidence indicates quite the contrary. In Queens County, for thirty years, not one person has been rejected for jury service for possessing less than two hundred and fifty dollars ($250.00) in property. In this regard no distinction was made in the selection of petit and grand jurors.

Concerning the appellants' second attack on New York's jury statutes, Judge Friendly in the opinion for the Court below stated:

> "We find far less force in plaintiffs' attack on former subdivision 6, now 5, of §596 of the Judiciary Law providing that to serve as a grand juror, a person must '* * * be intelligent; of sound mind and good character; well informed * * *,' in the absence of evidence of abuse, see Swain v. Alabama, 380 U.S. 202, 205-06, 209 (1965); Chestnut v. New York, 370 F. 2d 1, 7 at n. 13 (2 Cir. 1966), cert. den., 386 U.S. 1009 (1967). Rabinowitz v. United States, 366 F. 2d 34 (5 Cir. 1966), on which plaintiffs rely, did not hold such standards to be unconstitutional, the decision went rather on the ground that the clerk and the jury commissioners had superimposed additional standards of their own, designed in part to diminish the number of Negro jurors, on the uniform standards enacted by Congress in 1957, 28 U.S.C. §1861."

Conclusion

The appeals should be dismissed or affirmed.

Respectfully submitted,

PETER J. O'CONNOR
Attorney for Appellee
Thomas J. Mackell
District Attorney of
Queens County

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
appearing pro se

PETER J. O'CONNOR
Assistant District Attorney
MORTIMER SATTLER
Assistant Attorney General
Of Counsel

October, 1968

FILE COPY

FILED
NOV 14 1968

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1968

No. 968 #7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF IN OPPOSITION TO MOTION TO DISMISS OR AFFIRM

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin,
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

November 12, 1968

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term, 1968
No. 580

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF IN OPPOSITION TO MOTION TO DISMISS OR AFFIRM

I

Appellees are incorrect in asserting (Br. p. 11) that former §§160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law, upheld in *Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U.S. 625, *affirming* 234 N.Y. 132, "are [not] now unconstitutional". The vague language of these statutes, even on their face, cannot meet current constitutional standards. *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589; *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479; *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360. As authoritatively interpreted by *Gitlow*, the statutes are admittedly

unconstitutional; as later interpreted by *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, *cert. denied and appeal dismissed* 390 U.S. 29, they are still vague.

It is no answer to argue (Appellees' Br. p. 15) that *Keyishian* is not in point because it involved the civil sanction of disqualification from civil service status and because the reference in the civil service statutes to the Penal Law definition was "uncertain". True, in *Keyishian* it was not clear whether the civil service statute intended to incorporate §160 of the Penal Law alone or both §§160 and 161. But this Court held *both* sections of the New York Penal Law unconstitutionally vague and if such vagueness was sufficient to invalidate a statute involving a civil sanction, *a fortiori*, it is sufficient to invalidate a criminal prosecution.

We do not follow appellees' argument (Br. p. 15) that *Keyishian* "has no effect . . . on the instant prosecution" because the appellants were prosecuted "under the safeguards and standards of the criminal law". One of the most vital safeguards and standards of the criminal law is that a statute must be clear as to its scope and intent before an indictment can be made under it—and that safeguard is conspicuously absent here.

II

Appellees agree (Br. p. 16) that *Keyishian* held that the broad language of the New York Penal Law, §§160 and 161 "had the effect of stifling the ability of teachers and others to speak freely". It follows that these statutes come squarely within the rule of *Dombrowski*.

Appellees seek to avoid this result by arguing (Br. p. 14) that here the problem of the chilling effect of such a statute was "within the reach of an acceptable limiting construction readily to be anticipated as a result of a single criminal prose-

cution." *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, at p. 491. Clearly this is not so. The first criminal prosecution resulted in the *Gitlow* construction of the statute: it did nothing to correct the vagueness of the language of the law, but merely held that speech unrelated to action or to a "clear and present danger" was sufficient for a conviction. The second criminal prosecution, in *Epton*, resulted in a second construction of the statute. There the New York Court of Appeals reversed *Gitlow* and held that a clear and present danger must be present to maintain a conviction. But the language of the statute remains unchanged. It is as vague as it was at the time of *Keyishian* and can no more be corrected by a narrow indictment or a narrow construction than could the same statute be corrected by an enlightened administration of the civil service law.

CONCLUSION

The Court should note probable jurisdiction.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

November 12, 1968

FILE COPY

FILED

JAN 23 1969

JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1968

No. 77

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR THE APPELLANTS

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin
Michael Standard
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

January 23, 1969

INDEX

	Page
Opinion Below	1
Jurisdiction	1
Statutes Involved	2
Questions Presented	2
Statement of the Case	2
Summary of Argument	5
Argument:	
I. The New York Criminal Anarchy Law violates the First and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution	9
A. The New York statute is both vague and overbroad	9
B. Abstention is inappropriate in the instant case	17
II. The new construction of the Criminal Anarchy Statute violates plaintiffs' right to due process of law	18
III. The monetary requirement for qualification as a grand juror violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment	20
IV. Federal legislation has preempted the field of sedition and states may not pass statutes proscribing the overthrow of state governments	22
V. 28 U.S.C. §2283 does not bar the granting of an injunction in an action brought under 42 U.S.C. §1983	28

Page

Conclusion 35

Appendix 36

Citations

Cases:

Amalgamated Clothing Workers v. Richman Bros. Co., 348 U.S. 511 . . . . . 8, 30

Aptheker v. Secretary of State, 378 U.S. 500. . . . . 10, 25

Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360 . . . . . 6, 9, 15, 17

Baines v. City of Danville, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 939. 28

Bouie v. City of Columbia, 378 U.S. 347 . . . . . 7, 19

Bridges v. California, 314 U.S. 252. . . . . 11, 14

Browder v. Gayle, 142 F. Supp. 707 (M.D. Ala. 1956), *aff'd per curiam*, 352 U.S. 903 32

City of Greenwood v. Peacock, 384 U.S. 808. . . . . 33, 34, 35

Connally v. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385. . . 9

County of Allegheny v. Frank Mashuda Co., 360 U.S. 185 17

Cox v. New Hampshire, 312 U.S. 569 19

DeGregory v. Attorney General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825 . . . . . 25, 26, 27

Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 . . . . . 5, 6, 7, 11, 12, 15, 16

Dilworth v. Riner, 343 F. 2d 226 (5th Cir. 1965). 30

Cases (Continued): Page

Dombrowski v. Pfister,
380 U.S. 479 ..... 6, 9, 16, 17, 18, 19, 28, 32-33

Ex Parte Virginia, 100 U.S. 339 31

Ex Parte Young, 209 U.S. 123 17

Fox v. Ohio, 46 U.S. (5 How.) 410 25

Gilbert v. Minnesota, 254 U.S. 325 25

Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 ..... 6, 17

Harper v. Virginia Board of Elections,
383 U.S. 663 ..... 7, 20

Herndon v. Lowry, 301 U.S. 242 9

Hines v. Davidowitz, 312 U.S. 52 22

James v. United States, 366 U.S. 213 20

Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 . . 5, 7, 9, 13, 18

Lambert v. California, 355 U.S. 225 18

Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U.S. 451 ..... 9, 20

Leiter Minerals, Inc. v. United States,
352 U.S. 220 30

Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. (7 How.) 1 26

McNeese v. Board of Education, 373 U.S. 668 17

Monroe v. Pape, 365 U.S. 167 31

Morrison v. Davis, 252 F. 2d 102 (5th Cir.
1958) *cert. denied*, 356 U.S. 968 32

N.A.A.C.P. v. Button, 371 U.S. 415 ..... 9, 10

New York Times Co. v. Sullivan,
376 U.S. 254 ..... 10, 14

Cases (Continued):

Page

Noto v. United States, 367 U.S. 290 25

Omaechevarria v. Idaho, 246 U.S. 343 13

Pennsylvania v. Nelson,
350 U.S. 497 ..... 8, 11, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27

People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S.
2d 9, *cert. denied* and *appeal dismissed*,
390 U.S. 29 ..... 5, 6, 10, 11, 12

People v. Ferguson, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286
N.Y.S. 2d 748 (Supreme Court, Queens
County, 1968) 3, 11, 28

People v. Gitlow, 234 N.Y. 132 *aff'd*
268 U.S. 652 ..... 5, 10, 18, 22

Porter v. Dicken, 328 U.S. 252 30

Poulos v. New Hampshire, 345 U.S. 395 19

Railroad Commission v. Pullman, 312 U.S. 496 17

Rice v. Santa Fe Elevator Corp., 331 U.S. 218 22

Scales v. United States, 367 U.S. 203 25

Smith v. Apple, 264 U.S. 274 ..... 8, 28

Smith v. California, 361 U.S. 147 9

Southern California Petroleum Corp. v. Harper,
273 F. 2d 715 (5th Cir. 1960) 29

Speiser v. Randall, 357 U.S. 513 9

Strauder v. West Virginia, 100 U.S. 303 30-31

Stromberg v. California, 283 U.S. 359 9

Thornhill v. Alabama, 310 U.S. 88 ..... 9, 10

Toucey v. New York Life Ins. Co., 314 U.S. 118 ... 8, 29, 30

Cases (Continued): Page

United States v. Murdock, 290 U.S. 389 20
United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. (2 Otto) 214 10
Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72 ..... 25, 26
Waters-Pierce Oil Co. v. Texas, 212 U.S. 86 13
Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507 ..... 9, 13, 16, 18
Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 11
Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 ..... 6, 10, 16, 18

United States Constitution:

Article IV, §4 24
First Amendment 4, 5, 6, 9, 18
Fifth Amendment 4, 20
Fourteenth Amendment 2, 4, 5, 7, 9, 12, 20

Statutes:

Act of March 2, 1793, 1 Stat. 333, ch. 22 29
Act of April 20, 1871, 17 Stat. 13, ch. 22, §1 30
Communist Control Act of 1954, 50 U.S.C. §841 23
§842 23
§843 23
Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781 ..... 7-8, 23
§781(15) 24
Judicial Code of 1911, 36 Stat. 1162, §265. 29
Rev. Stat. §720 (1875) 29
Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385 ..... 2, 4, 7, 22, 26
28 U.S.C. §1253 1
28 U.S.C. §2281 4

Citations (Continued):

	Page
28 U.S.C. §2283	2, 8, 9, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33
28 U.S.C. §2284	4
42 U.S.C. §1983	2, 8, 9, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33
New York Judiciary Law, §596(3)	2, 4, 5, 20
New York Penal Law	
§160	2, 4, 18, 22
§161	2, 4, 18, 22
§163	2, 4
§240.15	2-3
§580(1)	2, 4

Miscellaneous:

Conot, *Rivers of Blood, Years of Darkness*, (1967)	15
Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy—Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights*, 21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92	31
Note, *The Void for Vagueness Doctrine in the Supreme Court*, 109 U. Pa. L. Rev. 67	10
Report of the National Advisory Committee on Civil Disorders	15

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term, 1968
No. 580

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR THE APPELLANTS

Opinion Below

The opinion of the three-judge statutory court (A. 63a)[1] is reported at 288 F. Supp. 348.

Jurisdiction

The judgment of the three-judge statutory court was entered on June 27, 1968. An appeal was filed on July 15, 1968. The appeal was docketed on September 27, 1968, and probable jurisdiction was noted on December 9, 1968. The jurisdiction of this Court rests on 28 U.S.C. §1253.

---

1. "A" refers to the Appendix, 40 copies of which have been filed in this Court.

Statutes Involved

The State statutes involved are former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York, and former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York, *infra*, pp. 36-38.

The Federal statutes involved are 18 U.S.C. §2385 (Smith Act), 42 U.S.C. §1983, and 28 U.S.C. §2283, *infra*, pp. 38-39.

Questions Presented

(1) Are former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York, forbidding the advocacy of the violent overthrow of organized government, unconstitutionally vague and overbroad both on their face and as applied by the New York courts?

(2) Does federal legislation in the field of sedition preempt New York State from enacting a statute which purports to forbid advocacy of the overthrow of the Government of New York State?

(3) Does former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York, establishing a monetary qualification for grand jury service, violate the Fourteenth Amendment?

(4) Is an action brought under 42 U.S.C. §1983 an exception to the prohibition against federal injunctions against state court proceedings contained in 28 U.S.C. §2283?

Statement of the Case

Plaintiffs are residents of the City and State of New York. On or about June 12, 1967, an indictment was filed in the Supreme Court, County of Queens, charging them with having violated New York's Criminal Anarchy Law, former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York.[2] Plain-

2. The Penal Law was amended effective September 1, 1967. Criminal Anarchy is now covered by Sec. 240.15 of the new Penal Law which reads as follows: "A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the

tiffs were also charged in various counts with the illegal possession of weapons. At the same time a separate indictment (No. 1223-67) not involved herein was returned against two of the plaintiffs charging them with conspiracy to murder. These indictments led to a large number of press releases and news stories which not only linked all of the plaintiffs to the conspiracy to murder indictment but also set forth the alleged activities and aims of the Revolutionary Action Movement (the group to which the individual plaintiffs allegedly belonged) and the activities allegedly engaged in by the individual plaintiffs. (A sample of these stories is attached to plaintiffs' moving papers and form part of the record in this case.)

On January 10, 1968 demurrers to the indictment involved in the instant case were sustained and the indictment dismissed on the ground *inter alia* that it failed to specify what government was the object of the alleged conspiracy and that it failed to allege the requisite intent. *People* v. *Ferguson*, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286 N.Y.S. 2d 748 (Supreme Court, Queens County, 1968).

On or about January 17, 1968 a new indictment (No. 134-68) was filed against the plaintiffs again charging them with advocating criminal anarchy, and with conspiring to commit criminal anarchy, but this time alleging intent and stating the object of the conspiracy to be the overthrow of the government of New York. Plaintiffs were also charged with conspiring to commit arson and, in 41 counts, with the illegal possession of weapons.

---

existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow."

On March 12, 1968, plaintiffs[3] filed a complaint in the Southern District of New York, alleging that the Criminal Anarchy Law was void on its face and as applied to them in that it violated the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendment guarantees of free speech, press and assembly (A. 5a), and that the statute was vague and indefinite in violation of the guarantee of due process of law (A. 5a).

In addition, the complaint alleged (A. 5a), that the Criminal Anarchy Law was unconstitutional since it had been superseded by 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act). The complaint also alleged (A. 6a) that former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law, governing the selection of grand jurors, violated the Fourteenth Amendment by requiring a $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service.

The plaintiffs asked for a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York and former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law are null and void (A. 7a), and that a preliminary and a permanent injunction issue restraining the defendants from enforcing these sections against the plaintiffs (A. 7a). The convening of a three-judge court was requested, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284 (A. 6a).

A hearing was held and the matter was referred to a three-judge court. The defendants filed answers (A. 48a, 49a) following which the plaintiffs moved for summary judgment

3. The indictment in the Supreme Court, County of Queens was returned against 15 people. Ten of them are plaintiffs in the present action. A similar action was started in the Eastern District of New York by Fred Fernandez, one of the other persons named in the indictment. That action was subsequently transferred to the Southern District of New York and consolidated with this action. A separate jurisdictional statement was filed in this Court on behalf of Fred Fernandez. This Court noted probable jurisdiction and ordered that the case (No. 813) be consolidated with this one.

(A. 50a). A hearing was then had before the three-judge court. On June 26, 1968, the court, relying mainly upon *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9 (1968) *cert. denied and appeal dismissed* 390 U.S. 29, dismissed the complaint, holding that the sections of the Penal Law under attack were constitutional and had not been superseded by the Smith Act (A. 69a, 70a). In addition, the court, relying upon an affidavit submitted by the defendants stating that the $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service had not been utilized, upheld the validity of former §596(3) of the Penal Law (A. 75a). This appeal followed.

The District Attorney of Queens has consented to the entry of an order staying him from prosecuting the plaintiffs pending disposition of this case.

Summary of Argument

I. The New York Criminal Anarchy Law Violates the First and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution.

A. The New York Criminal Anarchy statute, enacted in 1902, was first construed by the New York Court of Appeals in 1922 in *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, *aff'd*, 268 U.S. 652. Although the statute as thus construed is admittedly unconstitutional in the light of more recent decisions of this Court, *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589, it was resurrected in 1964 and used to convict William Epton, *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9, *cert. denied* and *appeal dismissed*, 390 U.S. 29.

Although the statute is void on its face because (1) it does not contain a requirement that there be a specific intent to overthrow the government, (2) it does not

require a finding of clear and present danger, (3) it speaks in terms of overthrow of "organized government" without limitation to the State, the court in *Epton* sought to reconstrue the statute to include these elements.

The re-interpretation of the statute in *Epton*, accepted by the court below, is still vague and the statute remains unconstitutional. The clear and present danger test, as construed by the Court of Appeals, does not even meet the standards of *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*. Furthermore, that test, as well as the requirement of intent, are basically subjective standards meaning different things to different people.

Realistically viewed, the conduct charged in the indictment could not possibly result in a real and imminent threat to the stability of our government; only by the application of a standard as generalized as "clear and present danger" of some undefined evil could the Criminal Anarchy Law be applied to such conduct. An indictment such as this cannot help but have an inhibiting and chilling effect on the exercise of First Amendment rights.

B. This Court has made clear, in a number of recent decisions, that in certain situations it will not apply the doctrine of abstention. See *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360, *Harman* v. *Forssenius*, 380 U.S. 528. More recently, in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479 this Court held abstention inappropriate where statutes are attacked on their face as violating free speech.

Since the New York Criminal Anarchy statute is overbroad on its face, abstention here would be inappropriate, and an injunction, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, and declaratory relief should be granted, *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 389 U.S. 241.

II. The New Construction of the Criminal Anarchy Statute Violates Plaintiffs' Right to Due Process of Law.

The re-interpretation of the New York Criminal Anarchy Statute by the court in *Epton* and accepted by the court below, violates due process by not affording plaintiffs fair warning of the new construction. The holdings of *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, and *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589, together with the non-enforcement of the law for over forty years justifiably led the plaintiffs to assume that the law was unconstitutional. To charge them with criminal conduct, which up to the time of the *Epton* opinion was prohibited only by an unconstitutional statute, violates the very essence of due process and operates as an *ex post facto* law. See *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia*, 378 U.S. 347.

III. The Monetary Qualifications for Grand Jury Service Violate the Fourteenth Amendment.

The $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. What this Court said with reference to the poll tax in *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections*, 383 U.S. 663 is equally applicable here, for poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror.

IV. Federal Legislation Has Preempted the Field of Sedition.

Congressional legislation in the field of sedition indicates a Congressional intent fully to occupy the field, Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385, Internal Security Act of

1950, 50 U.S.C. §781, *et seq.*, leaving no room for the states to enact sedition statutes. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497, recognized that this legislation made no distinction between sedition directed toward overthrow of the federal government and similar activity directed toward the overthrow of state governments. The federal government has the primary responsibility of protecting the country against all seditious activity including that directed against the states themselves. The variety and disparity of state statutes in this field would interfere with the uniform approach of the federal legislation.

Preemption of state sedition statutes does not leave states powerless to protect themselves for they have innumerable statutes under which to prosecute threatened acts of violence.

V. 28 U.S.C. §2283 Does Not Bar the Granting of an Injunction in the Instant Case.

28 U.S.C. §2283 is not a jurisdictional statute, but rather expresses a principle of comity and equity. *Smith* v. *Apple*, 264 U.S. 274. Courts have always recognized that there existed implied exceptions to the seemingly absolute language of this statute. See *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, 314 U.S. 118. This Court has held that a federal statute permitting an injunction need not mention §2283 in order for the statute to come within the "expressly authorized" language of §2283. *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman Bros. Co.*, 348 U.S. 511.

The legislative history of 42 U.S.C. §1983 indicates that it was enacted to protect the rights of the newly enfranchised citizenry and to grant them access to federal courts for the protection of these rights. If these purposes

are to be fully implemented, actions brought under §1983 must be viewed as exceptions to §2283.

The considerations underlying *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479 are equally applicable here. The danger to the free exercise of First Amendment freedoms is equally threatened by state proceedings which have been initiated as by state proceedings which have not yet been commenced. The expansion of federal injunctive power would be undermined if §2283 is viewed to bar injunctions in actions brought under §1983.

Argument

POINT I

The New York Criminal Anarchy Law Violates the First and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution.

A. The New York Statute is both vague and overbroad.

Over the past half century, this Court has considered and struck down a series of State statutes found to be inconsistent with First and Fourteenth Amendment rights of free speech, press and assembly. *Stromberg* v. *California*, 283 U.S. 359, through *Herndon* v. *Lowry*, 301 U.S. 242, to *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, and *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589. See also, *Thornhill* v. *Alabama*, 310 U.S. 88; *Winters* v. *New York*, 333 U.S. 507; *Speiser* v. *Randall*, 357 U.S. 513; *Smith* v. *California*, 361 U.S. 147; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, 371 U.S. 415. In some of these cases, statutory language has been found to be so vague that "men of common intelligence must necessarily guess at its meaning and differ as to its application." *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 367; *Connally* v. *General Construction Co.*, 269 U.S. 385; *Lanzetta* v. *New Jersey*, 306 U.S. 451. In others, statutes

have been found to be "overbroad" in that their net is "large enough to catch all possible offenders" leaving it to the courts "to step inside and say who could be rightfully detained and who should be set at large." *United States* v. *Reese*, 92 U.S. 214, 221; see *Thornhill* v. *Alabama*, *supra*; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, *supra*. *Cf. Aptheker* v. *Secretary of State*, 378 U.S. 500. Often it is difficult to classify statutes in one or the other category. Harlan, J., concurring in *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 389 U.S. 241, 257. See Note, *The Void for Vagueness Doctrine in the Supreme Court*, 109 U. Pa. L. Rev. 67. Terminology aside, this Court has been quick, especially in recent years, to hold State statutes to high standards of constitutionality out of a recognition that our democracy can survive only if our citizens may engage in the fullest and most vigorous expression of views about public issues. *New York Times Co.* v. *Sullivan*, 376 U.S. 254, 270; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, *supra* at 429.

The instant case presents a somewhat unusual situation. The statute which plaintiffs seek to enjoin is an old one, having been enacted in 1902 in the wake of President McKinley's assassination. It lay dormant until World War I, when it was utilized to convict radicals of that time. *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, *affirmed* 268 U.S. 652. It was then moribund for another 40 years. In 1964 it was resurrected to prosecute William Epton, a radical of our time. *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*. The present prosecution followed hard on the heels of the New York Court of Appeals' affirmance of the *Epton* conviction, an affirmance based on a rewriting of the statute in an attempt to conform to more recent constitutional standards laid down by this Court.[4]

---

4. The *Epton* decision was handed down on May 16, 1967. The indictment herein alleged that the acts of criminal anarchy occurred between October 1, 1965 and June 21, 1967, substantially all prior to the decision in *Epton*.

In view of the history of the statute, it can hardly be argued that its meaning and scope are clear. The very same words of the statute have been now given two interpretations, the first, in 1922, being admittedly unconstitutional under current constitutional standards, and the second allegedly consistent with the decision of this Court in *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494. See *People* v. *Epton*, *supra* at 505; *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 507; *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298, 318; *People* v. *Ferguson*, *supra* at 830.

A reading of the statute makes the difficulties clear. First, not a word in the statute (§§160, 161) suggests the requirement, recognized at least since *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*, that there must be a specific intent to overthrow the government and that the mere teaching of the doctrine or even its advocacy is not sufficient in the absence of such an intent. *Cf. Yates* v. *United States*, *supra*. Second, the statute says not a word about the requirement that a conviction for criminal anarchy can not lie, consistent with the Constitution, without a finding that the conduct of the defendants has created the danger of an evil which is "extremely serious" and with a "degree of imminence extremely high." *Bridges* v. *California*, 314 U.S. 252, 263, so that the civil authorities must act to prevent attempt at the overthrow of the government. Third, the statute speaks in terms of "organized government" without distinction between the State and the Federal government.[5]

The New York Court of Appeals in *Epton* attempted to fill these gaps in the statute, evidently acting on the theory, later enunciated by the court below in this case, that it could

---

5. Reference to the broad term "organized government" is also objectionable because it is inconsistent with the decision of this Court in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497. That aspect of the unconstitutionality of the New York statute will be considered below in Point IV. Argument is made here, in addition, that the language is unconstitutional because it is too broad.

rewrite the statute according to the presumed intent of the New York Legislature of 1902 because "if the 1902 Legislature had known it could not have all it wanted, it would have wanted all it could get" (A. 69a). This principle, implicit in *Epton*, *supra* at 505, and explicit in the decision of the court below, is totally at variance with the constitutional doctrine of this Court. If it were applied, there could be no such thing as an overbroad statute.

Acting on this improper premise, the New York Court "reconstrued" the statute by writing into it (a) a requirement of specific intent, (b) a requirement of "clear and present danger," and (c) a limitation of its terms to sedition directed against the State.

Aside from due process objections to such a procedure (see Point II, *infra*), the statute, even as construed for the second time, violates the Fourteenth Amendment.

The Court of Appeals' new construction, in at least one major respect, provides little improvement over its construction in *Gitlow*. It now construes the statute to incorporate the "clear and present danger" test. But clear and present danger of what? This Court in *Dennis* meant a " 'clear and present danger' of attempting or accomplishing the prohibited crime," 341 U.S. at 505; in this case, overthrow of the government. But as construed and applied by the Court of Appeals in *Epton*, a conviction under the New York statute does *not* require a clear and present danger of the overthrow, or attempted overthrow of organized government. While referring, in passing, to the *Dennis* standard, the court held that standard to be met by a finding of clear and present danger "that. . .riots. . .would be intensified or. . .rekindled." *People* v. *Epton*, *supra* at 502. Such a construction might be appropriate in a statute aimed at prohibiting incitement to riot. It is not an appropriate con-

struction of a statute aimed at prohibiting the overthrow of the government.

The difference is not a trivial one. A riot and the overthrow of organized government are vastly different things. The "clear and present danger" test is meaningless if it permits prosecution for sedition or anarchy on the basis of a clear and present danger of disorder.

Nor is this all. Even as most recently construed, the inherent vices of the statute, vagueness and overbreadth, are left untouched. The statute is now as bad as it was before the *Epton* decision and its inhibitory effect on free debate of public issues is just as chilling.

Although we may tolerate some degree of vagueness or overbreadth in a regulatory or criminal statute not involving free speech, *Omaechevarria* v. *Idaho*, 246 U.S. 343; *Waters-Pierce Oil Co.* v. *Texas*, 212 U.S. 86, such characteristics are intolerable where free speech is the subject of the law, *Winters* v. *New York*, *supra* at 517. In such cases, there is an inhibiting effect, not only on plaintiffs, but on all others similarly situated.

This Court has already found the New York statute to be subject to this defect. Only recently it held that "the possible scope of 'seditious' utterances or acts has virtually no limit" under this law. *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra* at 598-599. The second and fourth counts of the indictment herein allege violation of, or conspiracy to violate, former §161(2), the section specifically condemned in *Keyishian*; the other counts under attack refer to portions of the statute equally vague.

Defendants will answer, as the court below has already answered, that the *Epton* decision has "cleaned up" the statute. We submit that the additional requirements read into the act

afford insufficient protection to the Fourteenth Amendment rights of the plaintiffs and others who seek to speak their mind "although not always with perfect good taste, on all public institutions." *Bridges* v. *California*, *supra* at 270.

Both the intent limitation and the clear and present danger test which were read into the statute are basically subjective standards and mean different things to different men. We cannot afford such imprecise language where speech is involved. If we are to give full protection to "uninhibited, robust and wide open" debate on public issues and to permit "vehement, caustic and sometimes unpleasantly sharp attacks on government and public officials," *New York Times* v. *Sullivan*, *supra* at 270, we cannot make the exercise of this right subject to a possible finding by a court and jury that the speaker had one or another intent or that his conduct caused a clear and present danger of some evil which cannot be consistently defined even by the highest court of New York.

The clear and present danger test is particularly restrictive of personal liberties. This case and *Epton* illustrate this perfectly. Realistically speaking, it is inconceivable that a handful of residents of Queens—a few teachers, a grocery storekeeper, a truck driver, a few students—could, in current times, pose an imminent actual threat that the government could be overthrown even if, as alleged, they had managed to collect a few rifles and had had a discussion on guerilla warfare. Such a group might conceivably cause disorder; they might even shoot someone, but these are crimes readily punishable by other statutes.[6] But overthrow the government? No one really believes that, in any

---

6. As we note above, p. 3, plaintiffs Ferguson and Harris were both indicted (and later convicted) on charges of conspiracy to commit murder. All of the plaintiffs are charged, in the instant indictment, with crimes such as possession of weapons, conspiracy to commit arson and similar offenses. The people of New York are adequately protected by such indictments.

literal sense. Similarly no one really believes that a man named Epton, by making a speech on the streets of Harlem, could create a clear and present danger to the government of New York City or New York State.[7] The chilling effect of the New York Criminal Anarchy statute is not in any degree lessened by reading into it such a clear and present danger test if it is to be applied as loosely as the Court of Appeals did in *Epton*. Those with a meticulous regard for such statutes or those who merely fear punishment must be discouraged and inhibited by such laws, since they must know, as we all do, that one man's clear and present danger of the overthrow of government is another man's civil unrest caused by intolerable social pressures. If this Court's warning against the inhibitory effect of vague and overbroad statutes in *Button*, *Baggett* and *Dombrowski* is to have any meaning at all, it cannot be satisfied with the formula adopted here.

It will, of course, be argued that the New York court's decision was in conformity with this Court's decision in *Dennis*. We suggest that there is a difference between state and federal statutes in this regard. *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 502; *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 81-84. But if there is no such difference, we suggest that *Dennis* should be reexamined in the light of this Court's decisions in the past twenty years.

The District Court sought to meet all of these objections to the statute (as well as the further argument made in Point II, *infra*) by designating the plaintiffs' conduct as "hard-core." "Since the statute embraced more than it permissibly could embrace, it surely embraced the 'hard-core' activities with which

7. Literature on the causes of such disorders is rapidly growing. The most important discussion, of course, is in the Report of the National Advisory Committee on Civil Disorders (the Kerner Commission). See also Conot, *Rivers of Blood, Years of Darkness* (1967). It is generally agreed that the causes of riots are social and economic; it is nowhere suggested in this literature that riots are brought about by conduct such as that alleged here.

they are charged" (A. 71a). We do not understand the designation "hard-core" as having any application to the allegations of the indictment. Certainly the indictment shows no hard-core conduct in relation to the crime alleged. Inflammatory references in the indictment to guns and explosives still cannot turn a tiny group of alleged black militants into an organization with the power to present a clear and present danger to organized government. There is here no charge of a widespread, secret, disciplined organization with national or even international ties which might in some circumstances conceivably threaten the government. *Cf. Dennis* v. *United States, supra* at 511. If we were talking of a conspiracy to commit lesser crimes, perhaps the "hard-core" analysis of the court below might be more relevant. But certainly nothing contained in this indictment justifies such a holding.

Furthermore, the opinion of the court below in this respect does not and never did represent the law in free speech cases. It is inconsistent with the decision in *Winters* v. *New York, supra* where this Court was concerned with the statute's effect on the free speech rights of persons other than the defendant; it is inconsistent with the language in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra* at 486 ("[W]e have consequently allowed attacks on overbroad statutes with no requirement that the person making the attack demonstrate that his own conduct would not be regulated by a statute drawn with the requisite narrow specificity."); it is inconsistent with the whole doctrine that an overbroad statute in the First Amendment area is invalid and that relief, by injunction, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* or declaratory judgment, *Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra* is available.

If the statute is vague or overbroad, it is unconstitutional, and if it is unconstitutional, it ought not to be enforced against anyone, lest it have a chilling effect on everyone.

B. Abstention is inappropriate in the instant case.

Although this Court early recognized the propriety of injunctive relief, *Ex Parte Young*, 209 U.S. 123, federal courts have often abstained from adjudicating such cases in order to "avoid the waste of a tentative decision as well as the friction of a premature constitutional adjudication." *Railroad Commission* v. *Pullman*, 312 U.S. 496, 500. It has become apparent, however, that federal courts will not apply abstention mechanically and will not abstain when useless delay and expense would otherwise result, *County of Allegheny* v. *Frank Mashuda Co.*, 360 U.S. 185, 196-197, when State law is not ambiguous, *Harman* v. *Forssenius*, 380 U.S. 528, 535, when a State court interpretation would not eliminate the constitutional issue, *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 375-379, when the nature of the constitutional deprivation alleged is great, *Harman* v. *Forssenius*, *supra* at 537, and when the claimant has been vested with a right of access to the Federal courts, *McNeese* v. *Board of Education*, 373 U.S. 668, 672. In other cases abstention is not appropriate, for State statutes may be applied by local authorities in an unfair and discriminatory fashion for the purpose of harassing the defendant, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, at 490.

Most important in the context of this case, the federal courts will not abstain where State statutes are so restrictive of liberty that their very existence has an inhibitory effect on the exercise of First Amendment rights, for those wishing to exercise those rights may be deterred by the over-breadth of the statute. Such statutes, in current parlance, have a "chilling effect upon the exercise of First Amendment rights." *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra* at 487; they result in a general dampening of political activity, often for many years. See, for example, the 18 years during which the Feinberg Law threatened the

political rights of teachers in New York. *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents, supra.* In such cases, this Court has either enjoined the operation of State statutes, as in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra*, or has entertained actions for declaratory judgment, as in *Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra.*

In the instant case former §§160 and 161 on their face are clearly overbroad and as this Court recognized in *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents, supra* at 601, n. 9, abstention would not be appropriate.

POINT II

The New Construction of the Criminal Anarchy Statute Violates Plaintiffs' Right to Due Process of Law.

Perhaps no rule of constitutional law is as basic as that a criminal statute must give clear notice of proscribed acts. The rule is a general rule and applies *a fortiori* where First Amendment rights are involved. *Lambert* v. *California*, 355 U.S. 225, 228; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents, supra.*

The New York statute was authoritatively interpreted by the state court in *Gitlow*. This "construction fixes the meaning of the statute for this case. The interpretation by the Court of Appeals puts these words in the statute as definitely as if it had been amended by the Legislature." *Winters* v. *New York*, 333 U.S. 507, 514. It is now conceded by all that the interpretation of the statute in *Gitlow* rendered the law unconstitutional; this was so "as definitely as if [the statute] had been amended by the Legislature." An unconstitutional law is void; to hold that laws heretofore determined to be unconstitutional are merely lying dormant, subject to revival by a later contrary interpretation by the courts would be productive of endless mischief.

The basic problem raised in this view of the case is one of due process and particularly of notice to the plaintiffs that the Criminal Anarchy Law of New York was viable after *Dennis*, *Yates* and *Keyishian*. If every man is presumed to know the law (a presumption which, in this situation, is irrebuttable), he must be presumed to know the law that exculpates him as well as the law that might find him guilty.

It is no answer to cite cases like *Poulos* v. *New Hampshire*, 345 U.S. 395, and *Cox* v. *New Hampshire*, 312 U.S. 569, to the effect that a limiting construction may be applied to conduct occurring prior to that construction "provided such application affords fair warning to the defendants." *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra* at 491, n. 7; see also the decision below (A. 71a). There was no fair warning here.[8] On the contrary, plaintiffs had every reason to believe that the statute was a dead letter and it is hard to understand, as the court below suggests (A. 72a), how the *Epton* decision was foreseeable.

That lack of fair warning of a state-court construction of a statute constitutes a violation of due process was most recently recognized by this Court in *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia*, 378 U.S. 347, where it stated, at pp. 354-355:

> "When a similarly unforeseeable state-court construction of a criminal statute is applied retroactively to subject a person to criminal liability for past conduct, the effect is to deprive him of due process of law in the sense of fair warning that his contemplated conduct constitutes a crime."

See opinion of Warren, C.J., concurred in by Brennan and

---

8. The court below found "fair warning" because it thought the conduct charged against plaintiffs was "hard-core" conduct. This concept is no more controlling in considering the due process objections of plaintiffs than in considering their First Amendment objections, and for the same reasons. See *supra*, p. 16.

Stewart, JJ., in *James* v. *United States*, 366 U.S. 213; *Lanzetta* v. *New Jersey*, 306 U.S. 451, 456.

One may reasonably be charged with foreknowledge of how a court will interpret a statute but he cannot reasonably be charged with foreknowledge that a court will reverse itself. *Cf. United States* v. *Murdock*, 290 U.S. 389, where this Court held that the defendant could not even be charged with foreknowledge of the Court's subsequent interpretation of the Fifth Amendment.

The court below further sought to answer plaintiffs by arguing that even if the Court of Appeals had "transcended [its] powers" by, in effect, amending the statute, "this would be entirely a matter of state law and not one of federal concern" (A. 70a). Perhaps so, if we are speaking of the state's violation of the doctrine of separation of powers; not so, if we are speaking of due process and the failure of the state court to give "fair warning" that it would arrogate to itself a legislative function.

POINT III

The Monetary Requirement for Qualification as a Grand Juror Violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.

Former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law, *infra*, pp. 37-38, establishes a $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service, a qualification in violation of the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.[9]

In *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections*, 383 U.S. 663, this Court struck down Virginia's poll tax of $1.50 stating:

---

9. The monetary qualification has been eliminated from the new Judiciary Law, Sec. 596, which became effective September 1, 1967. However, the grand jurors who indicted plaintiffs were selected under the old law.

> "...We conclude that a State violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment whenever it makes the affluence of the voter or payment of any fee an electoral standard. Voter qualifications have no relation to wealth nor to paying or not paying this or any other tax. Our cases demonstrate that the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment restrains the States from fixing voter qualifications which invidiously discriminate.
>
> * * *
>
> "...wealth or fee paying has, in our view, no relation to voting qualifications; the right to vote is too precious, too fundamental to be so burdened or conditioned." *Id.* at 666, 670.

What the Supreme Court said with reference to the poll tax in *Harper* is equally applicable here. Poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror. Those who are poor are as competent to serve as those who are rich. To condition grand jury service upon a showing of monetary worth runs contrary to the very notion that the grand jury must represent a cross-section of the community.

The court below (A. 75a) recognized that a "modest property qualification for grand jurors might now be held unconstitutional." However, it dismissed plaintiffs' challenge contending that an affidavit of the Queens County Clerk demonstrated that "the property requirement had no significance in his selection of jurors" (A. 75a). However, the County Clerk's affidavit did not state that the "property qualification had no significance" in selecting jurors. On the contrary, his affidavit indicated that the property qualification question was asked of all prospective jurors (A. 58a). That the Clerk knows of no prospective juror disqualified solely on this ground is not important (A. 58a). That the question is asked is important.

POINT IV

Federal Legislation Has Preempted the Field of Sedition and States May Not Pass Statutes Proscribing the Overthrow of State Governments.

When Congress enacts legislation within an area of its competence, the field is preempted and the states may not act. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497; *Rice* v. *Santa Fe Elevator Corp.*, 331 U.S. 218; *Hines* v. *Davidowitz*, 312 U.S. 52. Federal legislation in the field of sedition has preempted the states from enacting statutes, such as former §§160 and 161 of the New York Criminal Anarchy Law, which proscribe advocacy of the overthrow of "organized government." "Organized government" has been interpreted by *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra* at 138, to mean "all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation.[10]

That Congress has pervasively legislated in the field of sedition is apparent. A series of Congressional statutes presently in effect shows a Congressional intent to exercise the broadest powers available to it in this area. The most important statute is the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385. This statute makes it a crime to advocate or teach the duty or desirability of overthrowing or destroying

> "the Government of the United States or the government of any state, territory, district or possession thereof; or the governments of any political sub-division therein, by force or violence, or by the assassination of any officer of any such government."

---

10. The indictment in the instant case alleges that the plaintiffs' acts were addressed to "organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies". The indictment in an effort to save the statute thus defines the term "organized government" in a manner different from the statute.

The Smith Act was followed by the enactment of the Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781, *et seq.*, and the Communist Control Act of 1954, 50 U.S.C. §841, *et seq.* The latter statute applied the provisions and penalties of the Internal Security Act to a member of any organization whose purpose was to overthrow by force and violence "the Government of the United States, or the government of any state or political subdivision thereof." (50 U.S.C. §843).[11]

The above statutes make no distinction between seditious activities directed toward the overthrow of the Federal Government and similar activities directed toward the overthrow of state or local governments. Congress proscribed sedition "against all government in the nation—national, state and local". *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra* at 505.

The considerations underlying the holding of this Court in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson* are equally applicable here where a state is attempting to proscribe conduct explicitly covered by the Smith Act. This Court recognized in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra* at 504, the pervasiveness of Federal statutes in the field of sedition, stating that:

> "Taken as a whole, they evince a congressional plan which makes it reasonable to determine that no room has been left for the States to supplement it. Therefore, a state sedition statute is superseded regardless of whether it purports to supplement the federal law."

The Federal government has the primary responsibility of protecting this country against all forms of seditious activity. The proscription against the overthrow of state and local gov-

---

11. The statute also alleged (50 U.S.C. Sec. 842) that the purpose of the Communist Party is to overthrow "the Government of the United States, or the government of any State, Territory, District or possession thereof or the government of any political subdivision therein by force or violence."

ernments contained in the Smith Act flows directly from the obligation of the Federal government "to guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government." United States Constitution, Art. IV, §4; Internal Security Act, 50 U.S.C. §781(15).

Although the vast majority of States have made it a crime to advocate the overthrow of government, their statutes are varied and their enforcement would conflict with the uniform approach of Congressional legislation.[12] The State statutes are called "sedition statutes," "criminal syndicalism laws," and "criminal anarchy laws." Many of them are unconstitutionally vague and overbroad providing insufficient safeguards for the protection of constitutional rights.[13] Some make it a crime to overthrow the federal as well as state government;[14] others limit themselves to the overthrow of state government;[15] others just speak in terms of "government" without further definition.[16] In addition, the penalties vary.[17] Furthermore,

---

12. At least some states (New Mexico, Missouri, North Dakota, Oregon, South Carolina) feel amply protected by the Smith Act for they do not have statutes making it a crime to overthrow any government.

13. Miss. Code Anno. Sec. 2399. "Any person who advocates in writing or in print or verbally, or otherwise, the overthrow of the Constitution or Government of the United States or the constitution or the government of the State of Mississippi, by violence shall be deemed guilty of a felony. . . ." See also Fla. Stat. Anno. Secs. 876.01, 876.02; Ga. Code Anno. Sec. 26-903a (Supp. 1963); Ill. Rev. Stat. ch. 38, Sec. 30-3; La. Stat. Anno. Sec. 14:115; Mich. Stat. Anno. Sec. 28.243(2); New Jersey Stat. Anno. Sec. 2A:148-7; N. Carolina Gen. Stat. Sec. 14-11; Rhode Island Gen. Laws Sec. 11-43-12; Va. Code Sec. 18.1-421 (Supp. 1962); W. Va. Code Sec. 5912. See also *Brandenberg* v. *Ohio*, No. 492, Oct. Term, 1968 and *Younger* v. *Harris*, No. 163, Oct. Term, 1968, challenging the constitutionality of the criminal syndicalism statutes of Ohio and California. These latter statutes are similar to those contained in many other states.

14. Del. Code Sec. 862; Texas Civil Stat. Anno. 6889-3A, Sec. 5; Wisc. Stat. Anno. Sec. 946.03.

15. Ill. Rev. Stat. Ch. 38, Sec. 30-3; Neb. Rev. Stat. Sec. 28-748 (Supp. 1963).

16. Nev. Rev. Stat. Sec. 203.130; New Jersey Stat. Anno. Sec. 2A:148-7; Rev. Code Wash. Anno. Sec. 9.05.010.

17. Arizona Rev. Stat. Sec. 13-707 (Supp. 1963) (up to 20 years and/or up to $20,000 fine); Mass. Laws Anno. C. 264, Sec. 11 (up to 3 years or $1,000 fine); Neb. Rev. Stat. Sec. 28-748 (Supp. 1963) (1-20 years).

some statutes appear to punish mere membership in subversive organizations,[18] contrary to the requirements laid down in *Scales* v. *United States*, 367 U.S. 203; *Noto* v. *United States*, 367 U.S. 290; *Aptheker* v. *Secretary of State*, 378 U.S. 500. See *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, at 508.

Nothing in either *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72 or *DeGregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, 383 U.S. 825, holds that a state may proscribe seditious activity directed against itself. In *Nelson*, this Court, in enumerating situations in which the states were free to act, did *not* list sedition directed against a state as such a situation (350 U.S. at 500). In discussing and distinguishing *Fox* v. *Ohio*, 46 U.S. (5 How.) 410 and *Gilbert* v. *Minnesota*, 254 U.S. 325, this Court made clear that states could prosecute for offenses already prohibited by federal law if a different aspect of the alleged conduct violated the police power of the state. Thus, in *Fox* a federal statute against the passing of counterfeit money was held not to bar a state prosecution for defrauding the person to whom the spurious money was passed. The state statute in *Gilbert* was upheld as a "local police measure." But the New York Criminal Anarchy Law is not such a "local police measure." It covers the same kind of conduct, in substantially identical language as the Smith Act and both are intended to protect the same interest of society.

In *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, *supra*, this Court, in affirming a state contempt conviction relating to refusal to answer questions posed by a New Hampshire Legislative Committee, stated, at p. 76, that *Nelson* proscribed a "race between federal and state prosecutors to the courthouse door. The opinion made clear that a State could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the State itself."

---

18. Ga. Code Anno. Sec. 26-904a; Minn. Stat. Anno. Sec. 609.405; Wash. Rev. Code Anno. Sec. 9.05.020.

First, it must be noted that a "race to the courthouse door" will result so long as state prosecutions for sedition against the state is permitted, for the Smith Act proscribes sedition against both the federal and state governments. Even more important, however, this Court, in the dictum above quoted from *Uphaus*, ignored the realities of modern life. A revolutionary movement which seeks the overthrow of only the state government, and not the federal, is difficult to conceive in the highly integrated society of today. *Cf. Luther* v. *Borden*, 48 U.S. (7 How.) 1.

The dictum at p. 76 of the *Uphaus* decision can be reconciled with the doctrine of *Nelson* by reading it in connection with the language of the Court's illustrations, at p. 77, of permissible state action:

> "Thus registration statutes, *quo warranto* proceedings as to subversive corporations, the subversive instigation of riots, and a host of other subjects directly affecting state security furnish grist for the State's legislative mill."

These examples are a far cry from the activities with which the plaintiffs have been charged herein.

In *DeGregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, *supra*, this Court, citing *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, reversed another New Hampshire contempt conviction, stating in the course of its opinion, "There is no showing whatsoever of present danger of sedition against the State itself, the only area to which the authority of the State extends." (383 U.S. at 829-830).

The meaning of this language is somewhat obscure. The *Nelson* opinion not only made no distinction between what may be termed "state sedition" and "federal sedition", but

expressly noted that the Smith Act's prohibition extended to state as well as federal sedition. (350 U.S. at 502).

Furthermore, taken in the context of the case, the Court's language in *DeGregory* makes clear that it was talking about the power of a state legislative committee to conduct *investigations*, not with the power of a state to proscribe seditious activities.

A holding that the state sedition statutes are preempted does not mean that states are powerless to protect themselves. This Court recognized in *Nelson* that states may "enforce their sedition laws at times when the Federal Government has not occupied the field and is not protecting the entire country from seditious conduct." (350 U.S. at 500). Beyond that, however, the state has enacted innumerable statutes under which threatened acts of violence may be prosecuted. The instant case is an example. The plaintiffs were indicted not only for criminal anarchy but also for conspiracy to commit arson, and for 41 counts of illegal possession of weapons. Two of them were charged in a separate indictment with conspiracy to murder. In addition the state has the power to prosecute under statutes relating to homicide, arson, riot, inciting to riot, and unlawful assembly.[19]

If the states are to be permitted to prosecute the conduct prohibited by the Smith Act simply because overthrow of the state government is an incident of a design to overthrow the government generally, then the rule of *Nelson* is reduced to a mere matter of pleading. Indeed, that was the case in the Queens County prosecution here under attack. The first indictment had alleged that plaintiffs had advocated the duty of over-

---

19. New York's Penal Law former Secs. 1041, 221, 2090, 2091, 2092 respectively. These Sections have their counterpart in the new Penal Law. See 125.25, 150.15, 240.06, 240.08, 240.10.

throwing "organized government". This indictment was dismissed on the ground that it conflicted with the holding in *Nelson*. *People* v. *Ferguson*, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 831 (1968). The grand jury thereupon found a superseding indictment alleging advocacy of the overthrow of New York State.

POINT V

28 U.S.C. §2283 Does Not Bar the Granting of an Injunction in an Action Brought Under 42 U.S.C. §1983.

The plaintiffs' demand for an injunction here, in addition to a declaratory judgment, raises the question of whether the provisions of 28 U.S.C. §2283, *infra*, p. 39, bar such relief in an action brought under 42 U.S.C. §1983, *infra*, p. 39.

It will be argued by defendants that *Dombrowski* is distinguishable from the instant case since there the state proceedings had not been initiated prior to the institution of the federal court action, while here the state court proceedings were under way when this action was commenced.

It should be noted at the outset that §2283 is not a jurisdictional statute, but rather expresses a principle of comity and equity. *Smith* v. *Apple*, 264 U.S. 274, 278-279. In *Baines* v. *City of Danville*, 337 F. 2d 579, (4th Cir. 1964) *cert. denied*, 381 U.S. 939, the court stated, at p. 593, that §2283 ". . .is not a jurisdictional statute. It is a limitation upon the exercise by a District Court of its equity jurisdiction." The court further noted:

> "Since the statute was fathered by the principles of comity, it has been held that the statute should be read in the light of those principles and, though absolute in its terms, is inapplicable in extraordinary cases in which an injunction against state court proceedings is the only means of avoiding grave and irreparable injury." (Id. at 593, footnotes omitted.)

See also, *Southern California Petroleum Corp.* v. *Harper*, 273 F. 2d 715, 718 (5th Cir. 1960).

Consideration of the history of §§2283 and 1983, the interpretation given to them by the courts, and the considerations underlying *Dombrowski* lead to the view that §1983 is an exception to the rule of comity set forth in §2283.

§2283 dates back to the Act of March 2, 1793, 1 Stat. 333, ch. 22 (1793) which stated: "nor shall a writ of injunction be granted to stay proceedings in any court of a state. . . ." In 1875 the language was rephrased and an exception was added relating to bankruptcy proceedings, Rev. Stat. §720 (1875).[20] This provision, slightly modified, was incorporated into the Judicial Code of 1911 (§265, 36 Stat. 1162) and remained until the Judicial Code of 1948 which enacted §2283 as it presently reads.

Even before 1948, federal courts had recognized that there existed implied exceptions to the language of §265 (the predecessor to §2283). These implied exceptions included statutory ones, i.e. exceptions apparently authorized by other federal statutes. In *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, 314 U.S. 118, 132-134, this Court dealt at length with §265 and expressed disapproval of the "implied exceptions" (other than ones authorized by statutes) which the federal courts had engrafted onto §265. The Court concluded that the only true exception to the statutory command of §265 were cases involving possession of a *res*.

Even following *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, *supra*, and before the enactment of the Judicial Code of 1948, however, this Court continued to recognize "exceptions" to §265.

---

20. The exception read "except in cases where such injunction may be authorized by any law relating to proceedings in bankruptcy."

In *Porter* v. *Dicken*, 328 U.S. 252, this Court considered a case arising under the Emergency Price Control Act of 1942 (56 Stat. 23) and held that that Act was one of these exceptions.

In 1948 the Judiciary Code was revised to read in its present form. The Reviser's notes to §2283 state that it was intended to restore "the basic law as generally understood and interpreted prior to the *Toucey* decision."

Since 1948, this Court has continued to recognize that a federal statute permitting an injunction need not expressly mention §2283 in order for it to be considered "as expressly authorized by Act of Congress."[21] *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman Bros. Co.*, 348 U.S. 511, 516; *Dilworth* v. *Riner*, 343 F. 2d 226, 230 (5th Cir. 1965). See *Leiter Minerals, Inc.* v. *United States*, 352 U.S. 220.[22]

An examination of the purpose sought to be achieved by the enactment of §1983 leads only to the conclusion that it must be read as an exception to §2283.

§1983 is derived almost intact from section 1 of the 1871 "Act to Enforce the Fourteenth Amendment".[23] The Reconstruction Congresses were concerned not only with protecting the civil rights of the newly enfranchised citizenry but also with insuring that the federal government be given the principal responsibility for this protection. These Congresses had also passed the Thirteenth, Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments, which the Court said in *Strauder* v. *West Virginia*, 100 U.S. 303, 306-307, had a common purpose:

---

21. It would also appear that specific language permitting an injunction against state court proceedings need not be explicitly set forth in the federal statute authorizing such relief. Otherwise the statutory exemptions, recognized in *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, *supra*, would all be repealed by the 1948 revision. However, as noted above, the Reviser's notes indicate that this revision was intended to "restore" the law prior to *Toucey*.

22. In *Dilworth* v. *Riner*, *supra*, the court held that Title II of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 constituted an exception to Sec. 2283.

23. Act of April 20, 1871, ch. 22, Sec. 1, 17 Stat. 13.

> "namely; securing to a race recently emancipated, a race that through many generations had been held in slavery, all the civil rights that the superior race enjoy. The true spirit and meaning of the amendments. . .cannot be understood without keeping in view the history of the times when they were adopted, and the general objects they plainly sought to accomplish. . . . [The Fourteenth Amendment]. . .was designed to assure to the colored race the enjoyment of all the civil rights that under the law are enjoyed by white persons, and to give to that race the protection of the General Government, in that enjoyment, whenever it should be denied by the States."

See *Ex Parte Virginia*, 100 U.S. 339.

The legislative history of §1983 indicates that it was enacted to protect the rights of those newly freed and to grant them access to federal courts for the protection of those rights. See Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy—Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights*, 21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92, 109-113. As recently stated in *Monroe* v. *Pape*, 365 U.S. 167, 180, its aim was:

> "to afford a federal right in federal courts because, by reason of prejudice, passion, neglect, intolerance or otherwise, state laws might not be enforced and the claims of citizens to the enjoyment of rights, privileges and immunities guaranteed by the Fourteenth Amendment might be denied by the state agencies."

If these purposes are to be fully implemented, §1983 must be regarded as an exception to §2283; otherwise the statutory scheme for the protection of constitutional rights would be rendered nugatory, whenever the state's action took the form of a legal proceeding.

Those courts which have, in recent times, considered the question of a federal court's power to issue injunctions have emphasized the responsibility that federal courts exercise in protecting federally granted rights. *Browder* v. *Gayle*, 142 F. Supp. 707, 713 (M.D. Ala. 1956), *aff'd per curiam*, 352 U.S. 903.

In *Morrison* v. *Davis*, 252 F. 2d 102 (5th Cir. 1958), *cert. denied*, 356 U.S. 968, the district court had granted an injunction against Louisiana and New Orleans statutes requiring segregation on public buses. The Court of Appeals, in affirming, stated, at p. 103:

> "This is not such a case as requires the withholding of federal court action for reason of comity, since for the protection of civil rights of the kind asserted Congress has created a separate and distinct federal cause of action. 42 U.S.C.A. §1983."

Can it be said, however, that if the initiation of state proceedings constitutes the state action complained of, the federal court is powerless by virtue of §2283 to protect the federal rights and grant the requested relief?

The considerations which underlie *Dombrowski* are equally applicable in the present situation and reinforce the view that §1983 is an exception to §2283. As noted above, this Court in *Dombrowski* was concerned that a criminal prosecution under a statute "regulating expression usually involves imponderables and contingencies that themselves may inhibit the full exercise of First Amendment freedoms." 380 U.S. at 486. The Court went on to recognize that

> "Because of the sensitive nature of constitutionally protected expression, we have not required that all of those subject to overbroad regulations risk prosecution

> to test their rights. For free expression—of transcendent value to all society, and not merely to those exercising their rights—might be the loser." *Ibid.*

These considerations are equally applicable here. The danger to the free exercise of First Amendment freedoms is even more threatened by state proceedings which have been initiated than by state proceedings which have not yet been commenced.[24] The rationale of *Dombrowski*, with its expansion of federal court injunctive power, is undermined if §2283 is viewed as a bar to the institution of a suit under §1983.

In his dissenting opinion in *Dombrowski*, Justice Harlan recognized that it would be illogical to view the instituting of a state proceeding as the factor determining whether a federal court could issue an injunction. He stated:

> "[S]ince appellants were able to reach a federal court before the State instituted criminal proceedings against them, they are now immunized with a federal vaccination from state prosecution. To make standing and criminality turn on which party wins the race to the forum of its own choice is to repudiate the 'considerations of federalism'. . .to which the Court pays lip service." 380 U.S. at 502.

In *City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U.S. 808, decided after *Dombrowski*, the petitioners in their removal petition had

---

24. The issuance of an injunction by this Court will cause no greater "conflict" between federal and state courts than in *Dombrowski*. There the plaintiffs had been arrested on October 4, 1963. The arrest warrants were vacated by a Criminal Court Judge on October 25. The plaintiffs then brought suit in the federal courts. Following the District Court's dismissal of the complaint, the plaintiffs were indicted. Thus at the time the Supreme Court issued its decision an indictment was pending against the plaintiffs. The Court's remand to the District Court for the issuance of a decree restraining prosecution of the indictments against the plaintiffs thus had the practical effect of staying a pending state proceeding, which is exactly the situation presented herein.

alleged, *inter alia*, that the state statute under which they were being prosecuted was unconstitutionally vague on its face. This Court reversed the lower court's grant of the removal petition, saying, at p. 829:

> "But there are many other remedies available in the federal court to redress the wrongs claimed by the individual petitioners in the extraordinary circumstances they allege in their removal petitions. If the state prosecution or trial on the charge of obstructing a public street or on any other charge would itself clearly deny their rights protected by the First Amendment, they may under some circumstances obtain an injunction in the federal court. See *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, 85 S. Ct. 1116, 14 L. Ed. 2d 22."

This Court thus recognized that in the circumstances of that case (where removal was obviously sought after the state prosecutions had commenced), a federal injunction would be a remedy available to petitioners. The four dissenting justices thought that removal was an available remedy in the case. Of more importance to the issue here, however, was their explicit recognition that a federal court could enjoin pending state prosecutions.

> "Continuance of an illegal local prosecution, like the initiation of a new one, can have a chilling effect on a federal guarantee of civil rights. We said in NAACP v. Button, 371 U.S. 415, 433, respecting some of these federal rights, that '[t]he threat of sanctions may deter their exercise almost as potently as the actual application of sanctions.' In a First Amendment context, we said: 'By permitting determination of the invalidity of these statutes without regard to the permissibility of some regulation on the facts of particular cases, we

> have, in effect, avoided making vindication of freedom of expression await the outcome of protracted litigation. Moreover, we have not thought that the improbability of successful prosecution makes the case different. The chilling effect upon the exercise of First Amendment rights may derive from the fact of the prosecution, unaffected by the prospects of its success or failure.' *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, 487. The latter case was a suit to enjoin a state prosecution. The present cases are close kin. For removal, if allowed, is equivalent to a plea in bar granted by a federal court to protect a federal right." 384 U.S. at 845-846.

If 42 U.S.C. §1983 is to fully protect the assertion of federal rights, it must be viewed as an exception to 28 U.S.C. §2283.

CONCLUSION

The judgment of the court below should be reversed and the court directed to issue a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional and to enjoin any prosecution of the plaintiffs under these sections.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin
Michael Standard

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

January 23, 1969

APPENDIX

New York Penal Law

"§160. Criminal anarchy defined

Criminal anarchy is the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means. The advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing is a felony."

"§161. Advocacy of criminal anarchy

Any person who:

1. By word of mouth or writing advocates, advises or teaches the duty, necessity or propriety of overthrowing or overturning organized government by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government or by any unlawful means; or,

2. Prints, publishes, edits, issues or knowingly circulates, sells, distributes or publicly displays any book, paper, document, or written or printed matter in any form, containing or advocating, advising or teaching the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force, violence or any unlawful means; or

3. Openly, wilfully and deliberately justifies by word of mouth or writing the assassination or unlawful killing or assaulting of any executive or other officer of the United States or of any state or of any civilized nation having an organized government because of his official character, or any other crime, with intent to teach, spread or advocate the propriety of the doctrines of criminal anarchy; or,

4. Organizes or helps to organize or becomes a member of or voluntarily assembles with any society, group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrine.

Is guilty of a felony and punishable by imprisonment for not more than ten years, or by fine of not more than five thousand dollars, or both."

"§163. Permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists

The owner, agent, superintendent, janitor, caretaker or occupant of any place, building or room, who wilfully and knowingly permits therein any assemblage of persons prohibited by section one hundred and sixty-two, or who, after notification that the premises are so used permits such use to be continued, is guilty of a misdemeanor, and punishable by imprisonment for not more than two years, or by a fine of not more than two thousand dollars, or both."

"§580. Definition and punishment of conspiracy

If two or more persons conspire:

1. To commit a crime; or,

* * *

Each of them is guilty of a misdemeanor."

New York Judiciary Law

"§596. Qualifications of jurors

In order to be qualified to serve as a juror in the counties included within a city having a population of one million or more, a person must:

* * *

3. Be the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars; or the husband of a woman or wife of a man who is the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of that value."

18 U.S.C. §2385. Advocating overthrow of Government

"Whoever knowingly or willfully advocates, abets, advises, or teaches the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying the government of the United States or the government of any State, Territory, District or Possession thereof, or the government of any political subdivision therein, by force or violence, or by the assassination of any officer of any such government; or

Whoever, with intent to cause the overthrow or destruction of any such government, prints, publishes, edits, issues, circulates, sells, distributes, or publicly displays any written or printed matter advocating, advising, or teaching the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying any government in the United States by force or violence, or attempts to do so; or

Whoever organizes or helps or attempts to organize any society, group, or assembly of persons who teach, advocate, or encourage the overthrow or destruction of any such government by force or violence; or becomes or is a member of, or affiliates with, any such society, group, or assembly of persons, knowing the purposes thereof–

Shall be fined not more than $20,000 or imprisoned not more than twenty years,* or both, and shall

* The 1956 Amendment substituted "$20,000" for "10,000" and "twenty years" for "ten years".

be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction.

If two or more persons conspire to commit any offense named in this section, each shall be fined not more than $20,000 or imprisoned not more than twenty years, or both, and shall be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction.*

As used in this section, the terms "organizes" and "organize," with respect to any society, group, or assembly of persons, include the recruiting of new members, the forming of new units, and the regrouping or expansion of existing clubs, classes, and other units of such society, group, or assembly of persons."**

42 U.S.C. §1983. Civil action for deprivation of rights

"Every person who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, of any State or Territory, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress."

28 U.S.C. §2283. Stay of State court proceedings

"A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or to protect or effectuate its judgments."

---

* The 1956 Amendment added this paragraph
** The 1962 Amendment added this paragraph

Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1968

Office Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
MAR 11 1969

No. #7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 29

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

ON APPEAL FROM THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

BRIEF FOR APPELLEE ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
Appellee *Pro Se*
Office & P. O. Address
80 Centre Street
New York, N. Y. 10013

SAMUEL A. HIRSHOWITZ
First Assistant Attorney General

MARIA L. MARCUS
HILLEL HOFFMAN
Assistant Attorneys General
of Counsel

249 Press of Fremont Payne, Inc., 80 Washington St., N. Y.—BOwling Green 9-8150

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

POINT I—Since exercise of federal jurisdiction would unwarrantedly interrupt pending state court criminal proceedings, the injunctive and declaratory relief requested by appellants was properly denied 2

POINT II—New York has a legitimate interest in protecting itself from violent overthrow and its anarchy statutes are not superseded by the existence of federal anti-sedition legislation 7

POINT III—In view of the nature of appellants' activities they were adequately warned by the statute that their conduct was illegal 10

Conclusion 14

TABLE OF CASES

Cameron v. *Johnson*, 390 U. S. 611 (1968) 3

Cf. *City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U. S. 808, 827 (1966) 4

De Gregory v. *New Hampshire Atty. Gen.*, 383 U. S. 835 (1966) 8

Dennis v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494 (1951) 10, 11, 12

Dombrowski v. *Pfister*, 380 U. S. 479 (1965) 2, 3, 4, 5, 6

Douglas v. *Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157 (1943) 2, 4, 6

Fenster v. *Leary*, 264 F. Supp. 153 (S.D.N.Y. 1966), aff'd 386 U. S. 10 (1967) 6

Keyishian v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589 (1967).. 13

PAGE

New York Times v. *Sullivan*, 376 U. S. 254 ..... 12, 13

Pennsylvania v. *Nelson*, 350 U. S. 497 (1956) 7, 9, 10

People v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496, 277 N. E. 2d 829 (1967), cert. den. app. dism. 390 U. S. 29, reh. den. 390 U. S. 976 ..... 4, 10, 11, 12

Pugach v. *Dollinger*, 277 F. 2d 739 (2d Cir. 1960), aff'd 365 U. S. 458 (1961) 3

Richardson v. *Dudley*, —— F. Supp. —— (S.D.N.Y. 1969) [68 Civ. 4616, dec. January 17, 1969] 2, 6

State v. *Cade*, 244 La. 534, 153 So. 2d 382 (1963), app. dism. cert. den. 375 U. S. 44 (1963) 8

Stefanelli v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951) 3, 6

Uphaus v. *Wyman*, 360 U. S. 72 (1959) 8

Yates v. *United States*, 354 U. S. 298 (1957) 10

Zwickler v. *Koota*, 389 U. S. 241 (1968) 2, 3, 4, 5

Zwicker v. *Boll*, 270 F. Supp. 131 (W. D. Wis., 1967), aff'd 391 U. S. 353 (1968) 3

Statutes and Authorities:

N. Y. Penal Law, Section 160 3

N. Y. Penal Law, Section 161 3

Smith Act of 1940 ..... 7, 8, 10

Internal Security Act of Act of 1950 ..... 7, 9

Communist Control Act of 1954 ..... 7, 9

New Hampshire Subversive Activities Act of 1951 ... 8

Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1968

No. 580

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 813

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

ON APPEAL FROM THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

BRIEF FOR APPELLEE ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

POINT I

Since exercise of federal jurisdiction would unwarrantedly interrupt pending state court criminal proceedings, the injunctive and declaratory relief requested by appellants was properly denied.

Where pending state proceedings provide full opportunity to test constitutional claims, well-established principles of federalism require that such claims be adjudicated in the state courts, subject to review by this Court. As was said in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister,* 380 U. S. 479, 484 (1965):

> "It is generally to be assumed that state courts and prosecutors will observe constitutional limitations as expounded by this Court and that the mere possibility of erroneous initial application of constitutional standards will usually not amount to irreparable injury necessary to justify a disruption of orderly state proceedings."

This Court's recent decision in *Zwickler* v. *Koota,* 389 U. S. 241, 253 (1968), noted with respect to non-intervention that it "recognized the continuing validity of that pronouncement."

As pointed out by a three-judge federal court in *Richardson* v. *Dudley,* —— F. Supp. —— (S.D.N.Y. 1969) [68 Civ. 4616, dec. January 17, 1969]:

> "It is settled that such exceedingly rare intrusions upon the state criminal process are permissible only 'in those exceptional cases' where the intervention is required 'to prevent irreparable injury which is clear and imminent'—or, more precisely, where such 'danger of irreparable injury' is 'both great and immediate.' *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette,* 319 U. S. 157, 163, 164 (1943), and cases cited. That basic

principle has been steadily reaffirmed down to the present moment. *Stefanelli* v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951); *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U. S. 479, 485 (1965); *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 389 U. S. 241, 253 (1967); *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 390 U. S. 611 (1968); *Pugach* v. *Dollinger*, 277 F. 2d 739 (2d Cir. 1960), aff'd 365 U. S. 458 (1961); *Zwicker* v. *Boll*, 270 F. Supp. 131 (W. D. Wis. 1967), aff'd 391 U. S. 353 (1968)."

Appellants herein have been indicted under former Sections 160 and 161 of the New York Penal Law for advocating the overthrow of the government of New York State and its subdivisions by force and violence—that is, the use of firearms and bombs to sabotage public transportation and communication facilities and to assassinate state officers. The indictment specifies that appellants intended that the acts be presently attempted and accomplished. Nothing in appellants' briefs has demonstrated that the pending prosecutions based upon this indictment threaten them with immediate and irreparable injury.

Appellants Samuels, et al. (br. p. 17), suggest that adjudication by the state courts would result in "useless delay and expense . . .". However, they furnish no support for this assertion, nor do they show how this prosecution differs in respect to time or expense from those in which the federal courts have consistently refused to intervene. *Stefanelli* v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951).

Moreover, appellants Samuels, et al. (br. p. 14), admit that if the facts alleged in the indictment are true, "Such a group might conceivably cause disorder; they might even shoot someone, but these are crimes readily punishable by other statutes." If the conduct at issue constituted both means and intent to commit concededly illegal acts, how can appellants be wrongfully and irreparably injured by prosecution for such conduct?

Appellant Fernandez in turn contends (p. 41) that there is irreparable injury within the meaning of *Dombrowski*

v. *Pfister, supra,* because his prosecution (1) is based upon statutes which are overbroad and vague and (2) is "brought in bad faith, for the purpose of discouraging and intimidating the appellant and others in the exercise of First Amendment rights." Any attempt to analogize the facts herein with the facts in *Dombrowski* must fall. The prosecutions in the latter case were never brought, and the threat of bringing them effectively immobilized the plaintiff in the exercise of constitutionally protected activities. Here, the prosecutions are pending and are based upon intent to commit murder, arson and sabotage as part of an attack upon the State of New York. No "bad faith" is necessary to press a prosecution for such acts as these. Nor can it be shown that the state courts will fail to apply constitutional standards in any subsequent judgments. *Cf. City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U. S. 808, 827 (1966).

As to the assertion of vagueness and overbreadth, alleged constitutional defects could not alone support federal intervention in a pending criminal proceeding even if such defects existed. (Appellees will show that they do not in Point III, *infra.*) *Douglas* v. *Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157, 163 (1943). However, appellant Fernandez (br., pp. 42-43) seeks to invoke the doctrine laid down in *Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra*, that a plaintiff cannot be forced to "suffer the delay of state court proceedings [which] might itself effect the impermissible chilling of the very constitutional right he seeks to protect . . ." (389 U. S. at 252). This analogy, too, is clearly erroneous in the light of the facts.

The statute at issue, as interpreted by the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496, 227 N. E. 2d 829 (1967), cert. denied app. dism. 390 U. S. 29, reh. den. 390 U. S. 976, requires that punishable conduct must not only seek the overthrow of the State or local government by violence, but must be accompanied by intent to accomplish this design and a resultant clear and present danger. This authoritative interpretation by New York's

highest court places pure speech and mere advocacy outside the ambit of the statute. Thus, the statute can have no "chilling effect" on the mere expression or advocation of unpopular views. However, acceptance of appellant Fernandez' rationale that the instant prosecution has such an effect because his conduct is alleged to include the act of advocacy would initially insulate any crime from State prosecution if any element of speech were connected with it. The lack of logic in such a rationale is patent.

Appellant's confusion is illustrated in his reference (br. p. 42) to a "suitor's choice of a federal forum for the hearing and decision of his federal constitutional claims" (*Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra,* 389 U. S. at 248). Appellant herein, unlike Zwickler, is a *defendant* in a state forum seeking to enjoin that forum from considering his claims. In *Zwickler,* appellant had been convicted of violating a statute prohibiting distribution of anonymous handbills in connection with an election of a public officer. The conviction was reversed on state law grounds by the New York Supreme Court, Appellate Term, and the New York Court of Appeals affirmed without opinion, 16 N. Y. 2d 1069 (1965). Thereafter Zwickler filed a United States District Court action, seeking declaratory and injunctive relief on the grounds that the statute was repugnant to the First Amendment. His state court prosecution was no longer pending, but constitutional questions had not been settled therein.

By contrast, the instant case involves several existing state court prosecutions which would be needlessly interrupted were this Court to take jurisdiction. Such intervention was expressly disapproved, as previously indicated, in *Zwickler* and in *Dombrowski.*

Further, it does not appear here that the appellant has "been threatened with any injury other than that incidental to every criminal proceeding brought lawfully and in good faith or that a federal court of equity by

withdrawing the determination of guilt from the state courts could rightly afford . . . [appellant] any protection which . . . [he] could not secure by prompt trial and appeal . . .". *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* 380 U. S. at 485 (1965); *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette, supra; Stefanelli* v. *Minard, supra.*

As to appellant's additional request for a declaratory judgment (br. p. 43), such discretionary relief should also be denied. As summarized in *Richardson* v. *Dudley, supra:*

> "[T]he reasons precluding an injunction 'inexorably require denial of * * * declaratory relief as well.' *Zwicker* v. *Boll,* 270 F. Supp. 131, 136 (W. D. Wis. 1967), aff'd 391 U. S. 353 (1968). But we note anyhow the familiar learning that a 'declaratory judgment, like other forms of equitable relief, should be granted only as a matter of judicial discretion, exercised in the public interest.' *Eccles* v. *Peoples Bank,* 333 U. S. 426, 431 (1948), quoted in *Public Affairs Press* v. *Rickover,* 369 U. S. 111, 112 (1962). It is grounds for the denial of such relief that 'the same issue is pending in litigation elsewhere.' *Abbott Laboratories* v. *Gardner,* 387 U. S. 136, 155 (1967); *cf. Public Service Commission* v. *Wycoff Co.,* 344 U. S. 237, 248 (1953). That general principle is *a fortiori* and compelling here; once it is held, as we hold, that there is no justification to enjoin the pending state criminal proceeding, the prayer for declaratory relief becomes either an academic exericse, *cf. Lebowich* v. *O'Connor,* 309 F. 2d 111 (2d Cir. 1962); *Williams* v. *Ball,* 294 F. 2d 94 (2d Cir. 1961), or in effect a fruitless restatement of the prayer for an injunction."

See also *Fenster* v. *Leary,* 264 F. Supp. 153 (S.D.N.Y. 1966), aff'd 386 U. S. 10 (1967).

POINT II

New York has a legitimate interest in protecting itself from violent overthrow and its anarchy statutes are not superseded by the existence of federal anti-sedition legislation.

It cannot be doubted that a State has a legitimate interest in protecting itself from violent attack within its borders directed at its branches and its political subdivisions. The decisions of this Court make it apparent that Congress did not pre-empt the states from enacting legislation to safeguard their internal security.

In *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U. S. 497 (1956), a case strongly relied on by appellants, an acknowledged member of the Communist Party was convicted under a Pennsylvania statute for sedition against the government of the United States. This Court reversed the conviction because Congress had pre-empted the field of national security by the passage of the Smith Act of 1940, the Internal Security Act of 1950, and the Communist Control Act of 1954. However, the majority opinion of Chief Justice Warren made it clear that the States retained the power to protect themselves:

> "It should be noted at the outset that the decision in this case does not affect the right of States to enforce their sedition laws at times when the Federal Government has not occupied the field and is not protecting the entire country from seditious conduct . . . Neither does it limit the right of the State to protect itself at any time against sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds. Nor does it prevent the State from prosecuting where the same act constitutes both a federal offense and a state offense under the police power, as was done in *Fox* v. *Ohio*, 5 How. 410, and *Gilbert* v. *Minnesota*, 254 U. S. 325 . . ." (350 U. S. at 500).

This position was reaffirmed three years later in *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U. S. 72 (1959). In answer to appellant's contention that the Smith Act had superseded the New Hampshire Subversive Activities Act of 1951, this Court said:

> "In *Nelson* itself we said that 'the precise holding of the court . . . is that the Smith Act . . . which prohibits the knowing advocacy of the overthrow of the Government of the United States by force and violence, supersedes the enforceability of the Pennsylvania Sedition Act which proscribed the *same conduct.*' (Italics supplied). 350 U. S., at 499. The basis of *Nelson* thus rejects the notion that it stripped the states of the right to protect themselves . . . The opinion made clear that a state could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the state itself . . . Nor did our opinion in *Nelson* hold that the Smith Act had proscribed state activity in protection of itself either from actual or threatened 'sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds.' In footnote 8 of the opinion it is pointed out that the state had full power to deal with internal civil disturbances. " (360 U. S. at 76-77).

See also *DeGregory* v. *New Hampshire Atty. Gen.*, 383 U. S. 825, 827 n. 2 (1966); *State* v. *Cade*, 244 La. 534, 153 So. 2d 382 (1963), *appeal dism., cert. den.* 375 U. S. 44 (1963).

Analysis demonstrates that federal anti-sedition legislation is directed toward conspiratorial organizations that are national and international in scope. The Smith Act of 1940 was passed after World War II had begun, and during the time that Nazi Germany and Soviet Russia were aligned under a pact of non-aggression. The danger which Congress sought to prevent was the subversion of national and local governments by organizations that were supported and directed by sources outside of the United States. Manifestly this was the concern of Congress in passing the In-

ternal Security Act of 1950 and the Communist Control Act of 1954. As this Court noted in *Nelson:*

> "Congress has devised an all-embracing program for resistance to the various forms of totalitarian aggression. Our external defenses have been strengthened, and a plan to protect against internal subversion has been made by it . . . It has charged the Federal Bureau of Investigation and the Central Intelligence Agency with responsibility for intelligence concerning Communist seditious activities against our Government, and has denominated such activities as part of a world conspiracy. It accordingly proscribed sedition against all governments in the nation—national, state and local . . . Congress having thus treated seditious conduct as a matter of vital national concern, it is in no sense a local enforcement problem. As was said in the court below:
>
> 'Sedition against the United States is not a *local* offense. It is a crime against the *Nation.* As such, it should be prosecuted and punished in the Federal courts . . . It is not only important but vital that such prosecutions should be exclusively within the control of the Federal Government . . .' " (350 U. S. at 504-505)

In recent times the greatest threat to the security of the state has been posed by militant extremist groups who operate within a local area and who are not supported by foreign sources. These groups base their activities upon use of armed violence and purposeful destruction in order to achieve political and economic goals. Frequently their target is a branch or service of local government such as the police department, the welfare department, the fire department or a transportation facility. Local government is effectively immobilized by the creation of massive disorder and by the breakdown of essential services. Such

activities create clear and present danger as defined by this Court in *Yates* v. *United States,* 354 U. S. 298, 321 (1957) and *Dennis* v. *United States, supra,* 341 U. S. at 509-511.

The New York statute is a protection against modern forms of criminal anarchy. The indictment in the instant case charges appellants with advocating the overthrow of local government and its agencies by means of force. Unlike *Nelson* there is no attempt here to regulate conduct affecting national security.

POINT III

In view of the nature of appellants' activities they were adequately warned by the statute that their conduct was illegal.

Appellants argue that the New York statute at issue is overly broad in its wording, and that this alleged defect is not cured by the limiting construction given to the statute by the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton, supra.* Appellants further claim that they "had every reason to believe that the statute was a dead letter" (br. of appellant Samuels et al., p. 19) in the light of the decision of this Court in *Dennis* v. *United States,* 341 U. S. 494 (1951). These arguments ignore the crucial fact that since the later interpretation in *Epton* narrowed the statute rather than broadening it, ample notice was provided at the time the acts charged in the indictment were committed.

In *Dennis* v. *United States,* this Court limited itself to two questions: (1) whether either § 2 or § 3 of the Smith Act, inherently or as construed and applied in that case, violated the First Amendment and other provisions of the Bill of Rights; (2) whether either § 2 or § 3 of the Act inherently or as construed and applied in that case

violated the First and Fifth Amendments because of indefiniteness (341 U. S. at 495-96).

On the first question, this Court acknowledged that the Holmes-Brandeis rationale of the earlier freedom of speech cases had been adopted in later cases: "Where an offense is specified by a statute in nonspeech or nonpress terms, a conviction relying upon speech or press as evidence of violation may be sustained only when the speech or publication created a 'clear and present danger' of attempting or accomplishing the prohibited crime . . ." (341 U. S. at 505). This Court noted that the "doctrine that there must be a clear and present danger of a substantive evil that Congress has a right to prevent is a judicial rule to be applied as a matter of law by the courts" (*Id.* at 513), and agreed with the findings of the trial court that the requisite danger existed to apply the Smith Act to defendants, notwithstanding the provisions of the First Amendment.

On the second question—indefiniteness—this Court held that it made "no difference, from the standpoint of vagueness, whether the standard of 'clear and present danger' is one contained in *haec verba* within the statute, or whether it is the judicial measure of constitutional applicability." (*Id.* at 515). This Court also noted that defendants' vagueness arguments were "particularly nonpersuasive" because the jury found that they had "intended to overthrow the government as speedily as circumstances would permit." (*Ibid.*).

Thus, the import of the *Dennis* case is that the New York statute would be preserved by a proper judicial application of the clear and present danger standard to the facts of a particular case, not that the statute was invalid or a "dead letter". The decision by the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton, supra,* applied the *Dennis*

standard to the criminal anarchy statute as follows:

> "It is clear that the proscription of mere advocacy of the violent overthrow of the Government would be an unconstitutional infringement upon free speech (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*). The advocacy of the overthrow of the Government by force and violence must be accompanied by an intent to accomplish the overthrow (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra; Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589) and there must be a 'clear and present danger' that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*)." (19 N. Y. 2d at 506).

The defendant in *Epton* (as well as the appellants herein) had no greater knowledge of the intricacies of the clear and present danger test than the defendants in *Dennis*. Nevertheless, he was not immune from prosecution under the anarchy statute. What is important is that the New York Court of Appeals made a judicial determination that there was a clear and present danger of the evil that the legislature sought to prevent. (19 N. Y. 2d at 506).

Additionally, the "hard-core" activities with which appellants herein are charged make their vagueness arguments as unpersuasive as the arguments of the defendants in *Dennis*, who were found to intend the overthrow of the government as speedily as circumstances would permit. Appellants are charged with a forty-eight count indictment which includes forty-one counts for unlawful possession of rifles, pistols, shotguns and zip guns (Samuels App. pps. 20a-31a), one count for conspiracy to burn and set fire to certain public transportation facilities (Samuels App. pps. 17a-18a), and the charge of conspiring to assassinate public officers (Samuels App. p. 13a). It is an exercise in irony to analogize such activities to "vehement, caustic and sometimes unpleasantly sharp attacks on government and public officials" (*New York Times* v. *Sullivan*, 376 U. S.

254, 270), as appellants Samuels et al. seek to do (br. p. 14).

The advocacy of anarchy which the state is here attempting to prevent, cannot be isolated from the totality of facts and circumstances surrounding the alleged criminal behavior of appellants. Appellants were not scholars engaged in teaching or political debate (compare, e.g., *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589 [1967]). They were self-styled revolutionaries who allegedly were making active preparations to bring about the result which the State of New York has the power to prohibit, i.e. the overthrow of local government. In this context the advocacy of criminal anarchy takes on more than academic significance. The vagueness doctrine was designed to protect persons who were engaged in the discussion of radical ideas, not persons who were preparing to carry out those ideas by violent and unlawful means.

As noted by the decision below, appellants cannot complain that their "hard core activities" were not clearly proscribed by the provisions of the Penal Law. Appellants Samuels, et al. (br. p. 13) argue that "a riot and the overthrow of organized government are vastly different things." However, where the activities charged involve assassination of public officers and sabotage of public facilities, the resultant breakdown in state operations effectively threatens the overthrow of the state government contemplated by the statute.

CONCLUSION

For the foregoing reasons, the decision below should be affirmed.

Dated: New York, New York, March 11, 1969.

Respectfully submitted,

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
Appellee pro se

SAMUEL A. HIRSHOWITZ
First Assistant Attorney General

MARIA L. MARCUS
HILLEL HOFFMAN
Assistant Attorneys General
of Counsel

MAR 11 1969
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, 1968

No. [redacted] # 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. [redacted] 29

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR APPELLEE MACKELL

THOMAS J. MACKELL
District Attorney of Queens County
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York 11415
Appearing pro se

FREDERICK J. LUDWIG
Chief Assistant District Attorney
Of Counsel

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	1
STATUTES INVOLVED	2
STATEMENT OF THE CASE	3
THE INDICTMENT	4
SUMMARY OF ARGUMENT	7
ARGUMENT:	
POINT I—Injunctive and declaratory relief sought is prohibited by Act of Congress in this criminal proceeding instituted in good faith and contested and pending in a State court long before application for federal court intervention	9
POINT II—Apart from any prohibition by Act of Congress, the federal court in the exercise of discretion should abstain from intervening in this proceeding at this time	22
i No "chilling effect" upon future exercise of First Amendment rights by appellants or anyone else could occur under circumstances where the State statutes complained about were repealed and narrowly construed before the instant indictment was returned	25
ii The prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith in all respects	28
POINT III—The challenged statutes, as construed by the highest court of the State prior to this indictment and as applied to the facts of these cases, are constitutional	32

PAGE

POINT IV—The indictment explicitly charging activities directed against "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies" does not constitute State action preempted by federal legislation 38

POINT V—A property qualification for jurors—never observed in their selection for a generation and since repealed—does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court criminal proceedings 41

CONCLUSION 43

APPENDIX A—Statutes Involved A1

APPENDIX B—Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Original Indictment A12

APPENDIX C—Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Superseding Indictment A15

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Cases:

Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360 (1964) 12, 13

Brooks v. Briley, 391 U.S. 351 (1968), *affirming* 274 F.Supp. 538 (M.D. Tenn. 1967) 17, 21

Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U.S. 611 (1968), *affirming* 262 F.Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss. 1966) 15, 17, 18, 24

Commonwealth v. Nelson, 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133 (1954) 39

PAGE

De Gregory v. Attorney General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825 (1966) 40
Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 (1951) 26, 33, 35, 36, 37, 41
Dollar Co. v. Canadian Car & Foundry Co., 220 N.Y. 270 (1917) 36
Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U.S. 479 (1965) 12, 13, 15, 18, 23, 25, 41, 42
Douglas v. City of Jeannette, 319 U.S. 157 (1943) 12, 22

Estes v. Texas, 381 U.S. 534 (1965) 30
Ex Parte Young, 209 U.S. 123 (1908) 11, 14
Ex Parte Quirin, 317 U.S. 1 (1942) 37

Frohwerk v. United States, 249 U.S. 204 (1919) 33

Gitlow v. New York, 268 U.S. 625 (1926) 35, 36
Golden v. Zwickler, — U.S. —, 37 LW 4185 (1969) 21, 27
Great Lakes Dredge & Dock Co. v. Huffman, 319 U.S. 294 (1943) 21

Hill v. Martin, 296 U.S. 393 (1935) 10
H. J. Heinz Co. v. Owens, 189 F. 2d 505 (9th Cir. 1951), cert. den. 342 U.S. 905 (1952) 18

Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 (1967) 12, 13, 26, 37

Meyer v. Nebraska, 262 U.S. 390 (1923) 42

Oklahoma Packing Co. v. Oklahoma Gas & Electric, 309 U.S. 4 (1940) 17

Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497 (1956) 39, 40
People v. Epton, 19 NY 2d 496 (1967) 26, 34, 35, 37, 38, 40
People v. Finkelstein, 9 NY 2d 342 (1961) 36
People v. Gitlow, 268 U.S. 625 (1926) 35, 36

PAGE

People v. Kourouma, 159 N.Y.L.J. No. 53, March 18, 1968, p. 1, col. 3, 21, cols. 2-5; 2 Cr. L. 2490-2492 (March 27, 1968) 28, 30

Railroad Commission v. Pullman Co., 312 U.S. 496, 500 (1941) 23
Robertson v. Baldwin, 165 U.S. 275, 281 (1897) 33

Samuels et al. v. Mackell, 288 F. Supp. 2d 348 (S.D.N.Y. 1968) 43
Schenck v. United States, 249 U.S. 47 (1919) 33, 35, 41
State v. Givens, 28 Wis. 2d 105, 135 N.W. 2d 780 (1965) 26
Stefanelli v. Minard, 342 U.S. 111 (1951) 12
Strauder v. West Virginia, 100 U.S. 303 (1879) 41
Shaw v. Garrison, —— U.S. ——, 89 S.Ct. 453, 21 L.ed. 2d 392 (1968) 18, 21

Terrace v. Thompson, 263 U.S. 197, 214 (1923) 23

United States v. Carolene Products Co., 304 U.S. 144. (1938) 12
Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72 (1959) 39

Valentine v. Chrestensen, 318 U.S. 52 (1942) 33

Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507 (1948) 37

Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 (1957) 26, 35, 36, 41

Zwicker v. Boll, 391 U.S. 353 (1968), *affirming* 270 F. Supp. 131 (W.D.Wis. 1967) 16, 26
Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 (1967) 19
Zwickler v. Koota, 290 F. Supp. 244 (1968) 27

PAGE

Statutes:

Constitution of the United States of America:

Amendment I 3, A10
Amendment XIV 3, A10
Article VI 3, A10

United States Code:

18 U. S. C. §2385 ..... 3, A11
28 U. S. C. §2201 ..... 3, 20, A11
28 U. S. C. §2283 ..... 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 21, A10
42 U. S. C. §1983 ..... 10, 15, 14, 16, 20, A10

New York Penal Law (former)

§1896 Subd. 3 ..... 2, A2
§1896 Subd. 11 ..... 2, 5, A4
§1896 Subd. 12 ..... 2, 5, A4
§1897 Subd. 2 ..... 2, 5, 32, A1
§1897 Subd. 3 ..... 2, 5, 32, A2
§1897 Subd. 9 ..... 2, 5, 32, A3
§160 ..... 2, 5, 32, 34, A5
§161 Subd. 1 ..... 2, 5, 6, 32, 34, A5
§161 Subd. 2 ..... 2, 5, 6, 32, 34, A5
§161 Subd. 4 ..... 2, 5, 6, 32, 34, A5
§163 ..... 2, 32, 34, A5
§223 ..... 3, 32, A6
§580 Subd. 1 ..... 3, 32, A6
§580-a 3, 32, A6

New York Penal Law:

§265.00 Subd. 3 ..... 2, A2
§265.00 Subd. 11 ..... 2, A5
§265.00 Subd. 12 ..... 2, A5
§265.05 Subd. 2 ..... 2, A2
§265.05 Subd. 3 ..... 2, A3
§265.05 Subd. 9 ..... 2, A4
§240.15 ..... 3, 34, A6

PAGE

New York Code of Criminal Procedure:

§295-b 3, A7
§295-c 3, A7
§295-d 3, A7
§295-e 3, A8
§279 ..... 3, A8
§295-g 3, A9

New York Judiciary Law:

§596 Subd. 3 (repealed) 3, 42, A9

Monographs:

INTERNAL SECURITY AND SUBVERSION, *American Law Division, Library of Congress* (1965) 40

Role of the Prosecutor in a Fair Trial, 41 *Minn. L. Rev.* 602 (1958) 42

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, 1968

No. 580

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 813

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR APPELLEE MACKELL

Introduction

This is a direct appeal from a judgment of a three-judge District Court dismissing complaints seeking relief in form

of injunction and declaratory judgment. The appellants are defendants in a criminal action pending in a State court since June 20, 1967. Jurisdiction of the federal court was invoked nine months later, on March 12, 1968 on grounds that the statutes under which they are accused are vague and overbroad. The appellee sought to be restrained from continuing the proceeding is District Attorney of the county of Queens in New York.

Statutes

Eleven distinct provisions of statutes are explicitly referred to in the challenged indictment, and these are all sections of the New York Penal Law—since repealed in its entirety—that were in force and effect at the time of commission: [i] §1897, subd. 2, prohibiting possession of loaded handguns; [ii] §1897, subd. 3, prohibiting possession of handguns, whether loaded or not; [iii] §1897, subd. 9, prohibiting possession of other weapons, provided there is intent to use the same unlawfully against another. For the sake of clarity, definitions of "firearm" [§1896, subd. 3], "rifle" [*id.*, subd. 11], and "shotgun" [*id.*, subd. 12] should also be read in connection with the first three provisions. Comparable provisions of the current Penal Law should also be considered for the same reason [§§265.05, subd. 2, 3 and 9; 265.00, subd. 3, 11 and 12]; [iv] §160, defining criminal anarchy; [v] §161, subd. 1, defining one method of advocating criminal anarchy; [vi] §161, subd. 2, defining another such method; [vii] §161, subd. 4, defining still another such method; [viii] §163, making a misdemeanor to permit premises to be used for assemblages

of anarchists. For the sake of clarity, a single provision of the current Penal Law, §240.15, incorporates all of the provisions of the repeated statutes; [ix] §580, subd. 1, defines conspiracy as a misdemeanor; [x] §580-a defines the same crime as a felony; and [xi] §223, defining arson.

The only State court pleading before the Court is the indictment. The rules governing the statement of the crime charged and the requirements for joinder of interrelated counts are set forth in the New York Code of Criminal Procedure §§295-b, 295-c, 295-d, 295-e, 279 and 295-g.

The only other New York statute involved is a provision of the Judiciary Law, §596, subd. 3, since repealed.

Provisions of the Constitution invoked on this appeal are the Supremacy Clause [Art. 6], and the First and Fourteenth Amendments. Federal statutes involved are the prohibition against stays of State court proceedings [28 U.S.C. §2283], the Civil Rights Act [28 U.S.C. §1983], the Smith Act [18 U.S.C. §2385], and the Declaratory Judgment Act [28 U.S.C. §2201].

Unless these provisions are set forth in the appendix of either brief of the appellants, they are reproduced in Appendix A, *post*, at A1.

Statement of the Case

The events leading to the return of the indictment challenged on this appeal are recited in the testimony of a detective of the Police Department of the City of New York given on June 20, 1967 before the grand jury that indicted

the appellants, and upon other evidence. Substantially the same testimony was given in open court by the same detective on June 4, 5, 6, 10, 11 and 12, 1968, at the trial of two of the appellants [Harris and Ferguson] upon a related indictment for conspiracy to murder returned by the same grand jury on the same day.

The substance of this testimony was that between October 1, 1965 and June 20, 1967, this detective became a member of an organization called the Black Brotherhood Improvement Association. In October, 1966, the murder of several civil rights leaders was planned. In November, 1966, a target area in Queens County was marked out on a map. Gasoline and drums of oil were to be placed at strategic locations. In event of riot, these were to be poured into designated streets and subways and set aflame, in order to paralyze local government. Electrical power was to be cut off at a designated location for the same purpose. Guns and ammunition were amassed in February, 1967 and distributed in late March, 1967, for the same end.

The trial of Harris and Ferguson before a Justice and jury in the Supreme Court of the State of New York has resulted in their conviction for conspiracy to commit murder, as indicted.

The Indictment

The challenged indictment was found by a grand jury of twenty-two persons on June 20, 1967, and superseded by the same body on January 15, 1968 (No. 813, 16-34). It contains 47 counts (No. 580, 9a-31a)*. The overwhelm-

* References throughout in parenthesis preceded by a case number are to pages in the indicated printed APPENDIX of appellants.

ing number of these counts—41 in all [counts 8 through 48] —charge possession of handguns and shoulder guns in violation of the former Penal Law §1897, subd. 2, 3 and 9. Only two of those counts relate to defendants who are not appellants in this proceeding [counts 32 and 33]. The remaining 39 counts charge eight appellants with unlawful possession of guns.

Subdivision 2 of this section makes criminal the possession of loaded handguns, without proof of intent to use unlawfully against another. This is the basis of one charge against a single appellant (Ferguson) [count 13]. Subdivision 3, of the same section, makes criminal the possession of handguns, whether loaded or not, and like subdivision 2, requires no proof of intent to use unlawfully. This subdivision is the basis of three charges against three appellants (Ellis, Harris and Samuels) [counts 8, 28 and 42].

The remaining counts dealing with weapons—37 in all —are brought under subdivision 9 of §1897. These relate to "other weapons" which include rifles and shotguns [§1896, subd. 11, 12]. These crimes specifically require proof of "intent to use the same unlawfully against another".

The unlawful intent required for indictment for these crimes has been supplied by the design of the appellants to overthrow State and local government by force and violence, as such overthrow is defined in §§160 and 161, subdivisions 1, 2 and 4. Eight appellants are charged in 35 counts with these crimes [counts 9-12, 14-27, 29-41, 43-48].

Six counts deal with various aspects of criminal anarchy. Two of these counts separately charge the misde-

meanor of permitting different premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists against two appellants respectively (Samuels and Stewart) [counts 6 and 7]. The remaining four counts charge all appellants with advocacy of criminal anarchy (§§160, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) and the misdemeanor of conspiracy to engage in such advocacy (§§580, subd. 1, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [counts 1-4].

These counts emphatically qualify the conduct charged as criminal as being engaged in "with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished (No. 580, 10a 11a, 12a, 14a). These counts identify the target of the advocacy as "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, * * * against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, * * *" (*Ibid.*). The means of accomplishing the overthrow is explicitly stated, "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline" (No. 580, 10a, 11a, 12a, 13a, 14a), and "by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities" (No. 580, 11a, 13a).

Seven overt acts are alleged in furtherance of the conspiracy to advocate under subdivision 1 of §161, four under subdivision 2, and eight under subdivision 4 (No. 580, 14a-17a).

A final count charges conspiracy to commit arson in third degree against eight appellants and alleges five overt acts [count 5] (No. 580, 17a-18a).

The form and content of the indictment are governed by statutory procedural rules contained in New York Code of Criminal Procedure §§295-b, 295-c, 295-d, 295-e, 279, and 295-g. These rules control not only the sufficiency of the statement of the crime but also the circumstances under which counts may be joined in a single indictment.

Summary of Argument

1. The 175 year old prohibition by Act of Congress against federal court intervention in State court proceedings begun and pending has been observed without exception by this Court. The century old Act of 1871 would constitute an exception so broad as to swallow the rule of prohibition. The instant case involves nine months of proceedings in the State tribunal initiated by almost three score applications of appellants, and offers no suitable situation for any modification of this rule.

2. Apart from prohibition, abstention is especially indicated under circumstances ruling out any "chilling effect" upon future First Amendment rights. These circumstances include repeal of the entire Penal Law prior to the finding of the indictment as well as a narrowing construction made by the highest court of the State, also before return of the indictment. No evidence of bad faith was found by the court below, and it is clear from the pending proceedings in the State court that the prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith.

3. The indictment is aimed, not at any discussion or publication but rather at the accumulation of an arsenal

for the purpose of overthrowing State and local government. The overwhelming number of counts in the indictment deal with possession of weapons. The overwhelming number of these counts require proof of unlawful intent. The unlawful intent is not predicated upon usual purpose of robbery or assault but rather overthrow of local government by force and violence. The indictment incorporates the "clear and present danger" test, and was found subsequent to a narrowing construction embodying that test by the highest court of the State.

4. The indictment explicitly charges planned use of weapons, bombs and ignited gasoline against executive officials and peace officers of State and local government, and also against transportation and other facilities both owned and operated by local government. Such activities are not likely to constitute a field preempted by the federal government

5. A property qualification for jurors that was never observed in their selection and since repealed does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court proceedings. This is particularly the case in the absence of any showing whatsoever of discrimination on any basis in the selection of a single juror.

POINT I

Injunctive and declaratory relief sought is prohibited by Act of Congress in this criminal proceeding instituted in good faith and contested and pending in a State court long before application for federal court intervention.

The State criminal proceeding sought to be adjudicated by extraordinary remedy of injunction or declaratory judgment to be made by a federal district court was commenced by indictment of a grand jury of a State tribunal on June 20, 1967. Complaints in the federal District Court were filed on behalf of appellants on March 12, 1968—265 days after commencement of the State criminal proceeding. During that period, each appellant pleaded twice in the State Court—once to the original indictment and a second time to a superseding indictment. In addition, a total of more than 58 formal motions and applications were made in the State Court by the eleven appellants as well as by six other defendants, under both the original and superseding indictment. Each of these motions and application was disposed of by a State Supreme Court Justice [Appendices B and C, *post*, at A12].

Moreover, a related indictment, similarly superseded, charged two of the appellants [Ferguson and Harris] with conspiracy to commit the crime of murder in the first degree. This indictment was also returned on the identical day, June 20, 1967, by the identical grand jury, and is based upon evidence of the identical witnesses. This criminal proceeding was disposed of after trial before a judge and jury in the State Court with verdict of guilty on June 15,

1968—several days prior to the decision of the federal District Court sought to be reviewed on this appeal.

Besides the hurdle of the Eleventh Amendment, appellants must surmount the even more historic barrier of the Act of 1793—then Rev. Stat. §720 (1878), later Judicial Code §265 (1911) and 28 U.S.C. §379 (1940), and now 28 U.S.C. §2283 (1948). In a single sentence this statute forbids federal court intervention in pending State court proceedings with three exceptions:

> "A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or to protect or effectuate its judgments."

In *Hill* v. *Martin*, 296 U.S. 393 (1935), the Court characterized the provisions of this statute—then Judicial Code §265—as a *prohibition*. Said the Court per Mr. Justice Brandeis [296 U.S. at 403]:

> "The prohibition of section 265 is against a stay of 'proceedings in any court of a State.' That term is comprehensive. It includes all steps taken or which may be taken in the state court or by its officers from the institution to the close of the final process. It applies to appellate as well as to original proceedings; and is independent of the doctrine of *res adjudicata*."

Another statute almost a century old [Act of April 20, 1871, ch. 2, §1, 17 Stat 13], 42 U.S.C. §1983, contains this single sentence:

> "Every person who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, of any State or Territory, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any

> citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress."

Simple inspection of the language of §1983, "deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws," plainly establishes that it cannot be an exception "expressly authorized by Act of Congress" to the prohibition against federal injunctions of pending State court proceedings contained in §2283. On the face of the two provisions, to read the wide gamut of the totality of federally secured rights, privileges and immunities as outside the federal prohibition would make the exception swallow the rule. Such construction would obliterate the prohibition and for any conceivable practical purpose repeal §2283.

The prohibition embraces federal intervention "to stay proceedings in a State court." The prohibition is silent on the question of prevention by federal intervention of State court proceedings before institution of those proceedings. In *Ex parte Young*, 209 U. S. 123 (1908), the Court treated the unwarranted threat of proceedings as itself a wrong, akin to a trespass. The Court held that the Act of 1793 did not bar the prevention of this wrong so long as actual proceedings in the State court had not begun. Habeas corpus had been brought to secure release of a State attorney general committed to custody by federal court order for alleged contempt. The contempt arose from disobedience of a federal court order enjoining the attorney

general from instituting certain criminal proceedings in a State court under a State statute. The Court held that the State statute was unconstitutional on its face and that the federal court had jurisdiction to issue an injunction under the facts of this case. "If the question of unconstitutionality with reference, at least, to the Federal Constitution be first raised in a Federal Court, that court, as we think is shown by the authorities cited hereafter, has the right to decide it, to the exclusion of all other courts" [209 U. S. at 160]. "But the Federal court cannot, of course, interfere in a case where the proceedings were already pending in a State Court" [*id.* at 162].

For 175 years, the Court has observed the prohibition against federal equitable intervention in State court criminal proceedings already commenced and pending. The doctrine of abstention—without reaching the Act of 1793—has been observed for pending State court criminal proceedings involving the Fourth Amendment, *Stefanelli* v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 111 (1951), as well as rights under the First Amendment, *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157 (1943).

With respect to First Amendment rights "which may call for a correspondingly more searching judicial inquiry" [Stone, J., *United States* v. *Carolene Products Co.*, 304 U. S. 144, n. 4 (1938)], in cases not involving the interruption of a pending State criminal proceeding, there has been correspondingly less reluctance of federal courts to intervene and make a constitutional adjudication. See *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U. S. 360 (1964); *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U. S. 479 (1965); *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589 (1967).

Dombrowski v. *Pfister*, *supra*, 380 U. S. 479, like *Baggett* and *Keyishian*, involved no pending State court proceeding at the time of application to the district court for federal adjudication. State and local police had arrested under warrants three officials of an organization engaged in civil rights activities in various southern States since the late thirties for alleged violation of a State Subversive Activities and Communist Control Law and Communist Propaganda Control Law. The homes and offices of these officials were searched at gunpoint. The arrest warrants were quashed by a local State court because there was no probable cause for their issuance. Evidence seized at the search was suppressed by the same court on the grounds that the raids were unlawful. Upon this termination of the State criminal proceeding, investigation of the organization was continued by the Chairman of the Legislative Joint Committee on Un-American Activities [Pfister]. That Committee resolved that the organization under investigation was a "Communist front organization" on November 8, 1963, and a grand jury was convened to consider evidence against it. Before the commencement of any criminal proceeding and the return of any indictment, on November 12, 1963, suit was filed in the federal district court for declaratory and injunctive relief against threatened criminal proceedings. This relief was denied. While on appeal, the State grand jury returned indictments under the Subversive Activities and Communist Control Law against the individual appellants. The Court reversed and remanded. In doing so, the Court recognized the prohibition of the Act of Congress [380 U. S. at 484, n. 2]:

"28 U.S.C. §2283 (1958 ed.) provides that:

'A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or to protect or effectuate its judgments.'

"The District Court did not suggest that this statute denied power to issue the injunctions sought. This statute and its predecessors do not preclude injunctions against the institution of state court proceedings, but only bar stays of suits already instituted. See Ex parte Young, 209 U. S. 123. * * * Since the grand jury was not convened and indictments were not obtained until after the filing of the complaint, which sought interlocutory as well as permanent relief, no state 'proceedings' were pending within the intendment of §2283. To hold otherwise would mean that any threat of prosecution sufficient to justify equitable intervention would also be a 'proceeding' for §2283. Nor are the subsequently obtained indictments 'proceedings' against which injunctive relief is precluded by §2283. The indictments were obtained only because the District Court erroneously dismissed the complaint and dissolved the temporary restraining order issued by Judge Wisdom in aid of the jurisdiction of the District Court properly invoked by the complaint. We therefore find it unnecessary to resolve the question whether suits under 42 U.S.C. §1983 (1958 ed.) come under the 'expressly authorized' exception to §2283."

The dissenting opinion sharpens the point with the observation [380 U. S. at 498, n. 1]:

"If the state criminal prosecution were instituted first, a federal court could not enjoin the state action. 28 U.S.C. §2283 (1958 ed.)."

In sharp contrast to these cases involving loyalty oaths and investigations of membership in allegedly subversive organizations that raise questions of First Amendment rights but that do not involve State criminal proceedings already instituted and pending at the time of application for federal intervention, are the consistent holdings of this Court refusing to authorize federal intervention once a State criminal proceeding has been instituted and is pending. These holdings are unbroken in cases involving First Amendment Rights brought in the federal district court under 42 U.S.C. §1983 and the guidelines laid down in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* 380 U. S. 479.

In *Cameron* v. *Johnson,* 390 U. S. 611 [dec. April 22, 1968], State prosecutions of a clergyman leading a voter registration drive and "40 odd others" were commenced by their arrests on April 9 and 10, 1964, under the Mississippi Unlawful Picketing statute passed unanimously by the Legislature on April 8. Only three days later, on April 13, application was made in the federal district court for declaratory judgment against the statute and for injunction against prosecution pursuant to 42 U.S.C. §1983. The district court denied relief, after considering on the merits whether the prosecution was brought in good faith, but failed to consider the constitutionality of the statute. Upon appeal, the matter was remanded by this Court to consider, among other things, whether the Act of Congress "bars a federal injunction in this case." 381 U. S. 741-742 (1965). The district court on remand held that the statute in question, 28 U.S.C. §2283, prohibited the court from enjoining or abating the criminal prosecutions instituted prior to filing the suit on April 13, 1964, and that a provision of

the Civil Rights Act—42 U.S.C. §1983—created no exception to this prohibition. 262 F. Supp. 873 at 878 (S.D. Miss. 1966). This Court, affirmed, noting however, that it was "unnecessary to resolve either question" with respect to the prohibition. 390 U. S. 611 at ——, n. 3, 88 S. Ct. 1335 at 1337, n. 3, 20 L Ed 2d 182 at 186, n. 3.

In *Zwicker* v. *Boll*, —— U. S. ——, 88 S. Ct. 1666, —— L Ed 2d —— [dec. May 20, 1968], 19 antiwar demonstrators were arrested on a state university campus. State criminal complaints were filed after the arrest charging disorderly conduct. Upon arraignment, all pleaded not guilty. Prior to trial, a complaint was filed under §1983 alleging prosecution in bad faith under a vague and overbroad statute. A three-judge district court panel held no evidentiary hearings but heard legal argument on the vagueness attack. The Court, in a two to one decision, dismissed the suit without reaching any substantive issue because the issues were appropriate for decision in the pending State criminal proceeding. On the question of the prohibition against intervention by Act of Congress, one judge found "no compelling reason why this court should assert power to decide these issues in this action" [270 F. Supp. 131 at 134 (W.D. Wis. 1967)]. The concurring judge found the statute a bar to relief [*id.* at 137]:

> "In my view an act of Congress, 28 U.S.C. §2283, even when read together with 42 U.S.C. §1983, forbids this court from staying the state court actions, and impliedly, at least admonishes us, if it does not prohibit us from superseding, in effect, the state court resolution of these federal issues by issuing a declaratory judgment."

The Supreme Court affirmed without opinion, citing *Cameron* v. *Johnson, supra*, 390 U. S. 611. A single dissenting Justice made this observation on the question of prohibition [—— U. S. —— at —— n. 4, 88 S. Ct. 1666 at 1669 n. 4]:

> "Whether §2283 constitutes a bar to issuance of an injunction is a question the Court has refrained from deciding in circumstances where it appears that an injunction might be improper on other grounds. See Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U. S. 611, ——, n. 3 (majority opinion) 390 U. S. 611, ——, n. 5 (dissenting opinion), 88 S.Ct. 1335, 1337, 1344, 20 L Ed 2d ——."

In *Brooks* v. *Briley*, 391 U. S. 361 [dec. May 20, 1968], a similar suit was filed in the federal district court seeking injunction and declaratory judgment on grounds of vagueness and overbreadth of certain municipal ordinances after arrest and charges in formal warrants of ten persons for disorderly conduct, carrying a dangerous weapon and inciting to riot. A three-judge panel denied relief and dismissed the suit [274 F. Supp. 538, M.D. Tenn. (1967)]. With respect to prohibition by Act of Congress, the court observed [274 F. Supp. at 553]:

> "The weight of authority and the better reasoned approach require a decision that Sec. 2283 prohibits the enjoining of these state proceedings and that Sec. 1983 is not an 'expressly authorized' exception to Sec. 2283. To hold otherwise would be to create a vast exception to Sec. 2283 and would do violence to the principles of comity and federalism which underlie it. Throughout our history the statute and its predecessors have played an important role in our federal system in curtailing 'needless friction between state and federal courts.' Oklahoma Packing Co. v. Oklahoma Gas & Electric Co., 309 U. S. 4, 9."

On the question of the alternative relief of declaratory judgment, the Court observed [*ibid.*]:

> "Furthermore, it is clear that the prohibition under Sec. 2283 against enjoining state court proceedings cannot be avoided by seeking a declaratory judgment. H. J. Heinz Co. v. Owens, 189 F. 2d 505 (9th Cir. 1951), cert. den. 342 U. S. 905, 72 S.Ct. 294, 96 L.Ed. 677 (1952). The same principles of comity and federalism require that when injunctive relief is not appropriate, neither is relief appropriate under the declaratory judgment statute."

The Supreme Court again affirmed without opinion citing the *Cameron* case, 391 U. S. 361. There was a single dissent, this time without opinion [*ibid.*].

In *Shaw* v. *Garrison*, —— U. S. ——, 89 S. Ct. 453, 21 L. Ed 2d 392 [dec. Dec. 9, 1968], still another suit was filed in a federal district court, this time to enjoin prosecution of an indictment already found for conspiracy to assassinate President John F. Kennedy. The grounds for the intervention were those guidelines laid down in *Dombrowski* and *Cameron*, bad faith prosecution and violation of First Amendment rights. A three-judge federal district court denied relief in opinion [not officially reported, 3 Cr L 352, U.S.D.C., E.D. La., July 23, 1968]. Said the Court [*ibid.*]:

> "There can be no question that the plaintiff has alleged that he is the victim of a prosecution conducted in bad faith. In his complaint he alleges that the defendants have not acted in good faith, but to the contrary, they have charged plaintiff and caused him to be indicted solely and only for the purpose of using him as a vehicle to the forum which they should for their

attacks on the Warren Report. He is a 'patsy' or a 'pawn' in the hands of the defendants, being used by them in furtherance of their false and fraudulent investigation of the Kennedy assassination. Surely, it cannot be doubted that these allegations if proved, would establish that the plaintiff is being prosecuted in bad faith. If the plaintiff's contentions are true, the defendants' conduct in this case would constitute serious bad faith."

Despite numerous allegations contained in the complaint of deprivation of freedom of speech and assembly, the Court found such allegations insufficient basis for federal intervention. Said the Court [3 Cr L 2252 at 2253]:

> "The plaintiff also contends that [the State statute] is violative of the First Amendment to the United States Constitution because it punishes a person for merely expressing his thoughts about committing a crime. However, the statute does not punish a person for saying he would like to commit a crime, but only for entering into an 'agreement or combination' with one or more other persons to commit a crime. Such an agreement is much more than the mere expression of one's thoughts; it is conduct which leads directly to criminal consequences and against which society has the right to protect itself."

With respect to alternate relief by declaratory judgment, the Court held [*ibid.*]:

> "Plaintiff also seeks a declaratory judgment decreeing that * * * the Louisiana conspiracy statute under which he is being prosecuted, is unconstitutional. * * *
>
> "Plaintiff relies principally upon the decision of Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U. S. 241, 88 S. Ct. 391, 19 L. Ed. 2d 444 (1967), in asserting that he is entitled to independent consideration of this portion of the com-

plaint, regardless of our determination as to the merits of his request for injunctive relief. * * *

"However, despite the language of Zwickler, we entertain serious doubts about the appropriateness of stopping a pending state court prosecution to consider a request of plaintiff for a declaratory judgment as to the constitutionality of * * * the conspiracy statute under which he is being prosecuted. Although Zwickler stated that the doctrine of abstention could not be invoked in the circumstances of that case, it did not nullify the well-settled rule that the Federal Declaratory Judgment Act, 28 U.S.C. Sec. 2201, 2202, is discretionary, rather than mandatory, and declaratory relief may be withheld by the district court in its discretion in appropriate cases. * * *

"Our doubt about the propriety of giving consideration to the request for declaratory relief in the circumstances of this case is based upon our concern that by permitting a defendant to interrupt a state court prosecution to challenge the statute under which he is being prosecuted, we could open the door to constant disruption of state court criminal proceedings. * * *"

The Supreme Court affirmed denial of relief, this time with neither opinion nor dissent. —— U. S. ——, 89 S. Ct. 453.

Appellants recognize in their respective briefs "that *Dombrowski* is distinguishable from the instant case since there the state proceedings had not been initiated prior to the institution of the federal court action, while here the state court proceedings were under way when this action was commenced" [Brief for Samuels *et al.*, p. 28] and "Appellant is aware of the issue as to whether or not 42 U.S.C. §1983, pursuant to which plaintiff lodged his complaint

would authorize the injunction for which he also asks, in view of 28 U.S.C. §2283. * * * It would seem, however, at this juncture that declaratory relief would effect plaintiff-appellant's purpose in calling off the instant prosecution" [Brief for Fernandez, p. 43, n. 34].

With respect to the suggested settlement for declaratory judgment if injunctive relief is barred by Act of Congress, such backdoor evasion of long standing legislative policy against equitable intervention by federal courts into State court proceedings is sufficiently answered in *Brooks* v. *Briley*, *ante* p. ——, 274 F. Supp. 538, *affirmed* 391 U. S. 361, and *Shaw* v. *Garrison*, *ante* p. —, 3 Cr L 2352, *affirmed* —— U. S. ——, 89 S. Ct. 453. See also *Great Lakes Dredge & Dock Co.* v. *Huffman*, 319 U. S. 294 at 301-302 (1943); *Golden* v. *Zwickler*, —— U.S. ——, 37 LW 4185 [dec. March 4, 1969].

If the prohibition of the Act of 1793 is not to be overlooked, it must be repealed or modified if federal intervention in State court proceedings is to be authorized. This raises the question whether change should come from the legislative or judicial branch If from the latter, the instant cases are far from appropriate. They do not involve a race between a prosecutor to the State courthouse and a prospective defendant to the federal courthouse. Rather, these cases concern defendants in a State criminal proceeding who waited almost 9 months before making application to the federal district court. These cases involve defendants who pleaded and participated in almost three score applications and motions in writing [see Appendices B and C, *post*, at A12]—not to mention numerous other oral ones—thus clearly and repeatedly acknowledging the pro-

priety of proceeding in the State tribunal. These cases represent defendants in a criminal proceeding who seek to switch forums when they believe that the tide has turned against them in the first tribunal. For these reasons, and the circumstances of this proceeding in the State court set forth in Point II, *post*, the legislative rule laid down 175 years ago and consistently observed by this Court ought not to be changed by judicial action in these cases.

POINT II

Apart from any prohibition by Act of Congress, the federal court in the exercise of discretion should abstain from intervening in this proceeding at this time.

If the Court decides that the Act of 1793 prohibits federal court intervention in State court proceedings instituted and pending, the decision of the District Court below must be affirmed. If the Court either leaves this question undecided or resolves it otherwise, then the doctrine of abstention in the exercise of discretion requires that the District Court refrain from intervening under the circumstances of this case. In *Douglas v. City of Jeannette*, *supra*, 319 U.S. 157, the Court said [319 U.S. at 163-64]:

> "It is a familiar rule that courts of equity do not ordinarily restrain criminal prosecutions. No person is immune from prosecution in good faith for his alleged criminal acts. Its imminence, even though alleged to be in violation of constitutional guaranties, is not a ground for equity relief since the lawfulness or constitutionality of the statute or ordinance on which the prosecution is based may be determined as readily in the criminal case as in a suit for an injunction. * * *

> Where the threatened prosecution is by state officers for alleged violations of state law, the state courts are the final arbiters of its meaning and application, subject only to review by this Court on federal grounds appropriately asserted. Hence the arrest by the federal courts of the processes of the criminal law within the states, and the determination of questions of criminal liability under state law by a federal court of equity, are to be supported only on a showing of danger of irreparable injury 'both great and immediate'."

See also *Railroad Commission* v. *Pullman Co.*, 312 U.S. 496, 500 (1941); *Terrace* v. *Thompson*, 263 U.S. 197, 214 (1923).

As formulated in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, 380 U.S. 479, the abstention doctrine was deemed inappropriate, when [i] "statutes are justifiably attacked on their face as abridging free expression, or [ii] as applied for the purpose of discouraging protected activities." *Id.* at 489-490.

Guidelines for the application of this rule have been laid down:

(a) By the Court in *Dombrowski*, *supra*, 380 U.S. at 484:

> "It is generally to be assumed that state courts and prosecutors will observe constitutional limitations as expounded by this Court, and that the mere possibility of erroneous initial application of constitutional standards will usually not amount to the irreparable injury necessary to justify a disruption of orderly state proceedings."

(b) By one Justice dissenting in *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, *supra*, 390 U.S. 611 at ——, 20L Ed 2d 182 at 191-92:

> "Dombrowski is strong medicine. It involves interposition of federal power at the threshold stage of the administration of state criminal laws. Dombrowski's remedy is justified only when First Amendment rights, which are basic to our freedom, are imperiled by calculated, deliberate state assault. And those who seek federal intervention bear a heavy burden to show that the State, in prosecuting them, is not engaged in use of its police power for legitimate ends, but is deliberately invoking it to harass or suppress First Amendment rights. Dombrowski should never be invoked when the State is, in substance and truth, engaged in the enforcement of valid criminal laws. Ordinarily, the presumption that the State's motive was law enforcement and not interference with speech or assembly will carry the day."

Under these formulations of the doctrine, no basis exists for any exception to abstention in the exercise of federal court discretion in the instant cases.

i No "chilling effect" upon future exercise of First Amendment rights by appellants or anyone else could occur under circumstances where the State statutes complained about were repealed and narrowly construed before the instant indictment was returned.

The entire Penal Law of the State of New York—including the sections complained about in these cases—was repealed and a new comprehensive penal law developed after long study was substituted by statute adopted on July 20, 1965. *II Laws of New York 1965*, ch. 1030, p. 2343. The new statute was on that date scheduled to take effect on September 1, 1967, *id.* ch. 1030, §500.05, p. 2482, and the new Penal Law in fact took effect on that date. By its terms, the new Penal Law governs conduct engaged in subsequent to September 1, 1967, and the former Penal Law governs conduct engaged in prior to that date. New York Penal Law §5.05 (1), (3). The superseding indictment, attacked in this suit, was returned on January 16, 1968—more than four and one-half months after the effective date of repeal of the provisions of the former Penal Law complained about (September 1, 1967) and almost two and one-half years after the enactment of the statute repealing these provisions (July 20, 1965). The superseding indictment concerned conduct of the appellants charged to have occurred between October 1, 1965 and June 21, 1967 (No. 813, 16-34). This conduct, of course, is governed by provisions of the former Penal Law. Clearly, there can be no effect—"chilling" or otherwise—"on free expression of prosecutions initiated and threatened" (*Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, 380 U.S. 479, 487) in these cases, because the statutes upon which the instant indictment was found had been repealed.

In addition, the challenged provisions of the former Penal Law had been interpreted by the highest court of the State as early as May 16, 1967 to require, not merely advocacy or teaching of violent overthrow of government by force and violence, but also an intent to accomplish this overthrow and a clear and present danger that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished. *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 506 (1967), *cert. den. and app. dismissed*, 390 U.S. 29 (1968). The standard there laid down and presently in effect is a stringent one in complete conformity with that adopted by this Court in *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494 (1951) and *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298 (1957). Thus "the teacher who carries a copy of the Communist Manifesto on a public street" now has the answer "that the statute would not be applied in such a case." *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra*, 385 U.S. 589 at 599.

In *Zwicker* v. *Boll*, *supra*, 391 U.S. 353, a state disorderly conduct statute was challenged as being vague and overbroad. Prior to suit in the district court, the statute had been found constitutional by the highest court of the State. *State* v. *Givens*, 28 Wis. 2d 105, 135 N.W. 2d 780 (1965). The District Court abstained, 270 F. Supp. 131, *supra*. This Court affirmed. 391 U.S. 353.

As the District Court found in these cases below [288 F. Supp. 348 at 355-56 (No. 813, 66-67)]:

> "[T]he need of federal declaratory or injunctive relief to protect plaintiffs' constitutional rights with respect to future conduct or events—is wholly absent here. The presently effective New York criminal an-

archy statute, Penal Law §240.15, read in light of *Epton*, does not unconstitutionally restrict the First Amendment rights of these plaintiffs or of anyone else. * * * the instant plaintiffs will not suffer any impairment of First Amendment rights to denounce the government of the state or its subdivisions if they must wait for a federal answer as regards conduct long since past until the state has determined what acts, alleged to be punishable under the statute and the Constitution, they have in fact committed."

In *Golden* v. *Zwickler*, 37 LW 4185 [dec. March 4, 1969], this Court reversed a decision of a three-judge district court holding a State statute prohibiting distribution in quantity of anonymous political handbills unconstitutional, and remanded the matter with direction to enter a new judgment dismissing the complaint. The court below held "that the challenged statute currently infringes upon [Zwickler's] freedom of speech by deterring him from again distributing anonymous handbills. His own interest as well as that of others who would with like anonymity practice free speech in a political environment persuade us to the justice of his plea." *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 290 F. Supp. 244 at 248, 249 (E.D.N.Y. 1968). This Court held federal court intervention by declaratory judgment under 28 U.S.C. §2201 erroneous, intimating "no view upon the correctness of the District Court's holding as to the constitutionality of the New York statute"—which, accordingly, remains in continued force and effect.

ii The prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith in all respects.

Allegations in one complaint (No. 813) are that the District Attorney "issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and arrest of" Fernandez, and that press releases "so mixed these two separate indictments as to lead persons to believe that [Fernandez] was charged with conspiracy to commit murder as well as anarchy and conspiracy to commit anarchy" (No. 813, 13). The other complaint (No. 580) alleges that "upon the arraignment of the said [appellants], the [appellee] issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and arrest of the [appellants], which releases and statements were widely reported in newspapers throughout the State of New York" (No. 580, 4a-5a).

No finding of bad faith was made by the District Court below. All questions relating to publicity were raised in the State Court, and these were disposed of with exhaustive examination of all details by decision and opinion of the Court, *sub nom. People* v. *Kourouma* [not officially reported, 159 N.Y.L.J., No. 53, March 18, 1968, pp. 1, col. 3, 21, cols. 2-5; 2 Cr. L. 2490-2492 (March 27, 1968)]. In the opinion of the Court by Shapiro, J., the facts were fully stated. The sole press release issued by the appellee District Attorney is recited in that opinion as follows [159 N.Y.L.J., No. 59, at p. 21, col. 3; 2 Cr. L. 2490, *supra*]:

> "Queens District Attorney Thomas J. Mackell announced this morning the re-arraignment in Supreme Court, Criminal Term, of fifteen defendants in the so-called Revolutionary Action Movement upon a fresh

indictment. The new indictment, found by the grand jury on January 15, 1968, contains forty-eight counts charging five different crimes against fifteen defendants. The new indictment supersedes one of two indictments found by the identical grand jury on June 20, 1967. The original indictment, now superseded, contained seventeen counts of the same five crimes against seventeen defendants.

"The principal modifications of the original indictment, and the reasons for making them, were briefly summarized by District Attorney Mackell:

"(1) The new indictment contains forty-one counts for possession of dangerous instruments and appliances. These counts cover possession of a half-dozen concealable pistols, revolvers, automatics and other hand guns; by five of the defendants (Ellis, Ferguson, Harris, Samuels and Stewart). In addition, possession of thirty-five rifles, double-barrel shotguns and carbines are also charged to these five defendants and an additional five (Haynes, Kourouma, McPherson, Rookard and Taylor). Two of these defendants are charged in the fresh indictment with respective possession of fifteen (Ferguson) and seven guns (Rookard).

"Under the former indictment, there were but ten counts instead of forty-one, and these were charged against seven of the defendants instead of ten of them.

"The reason for the increase in the number of charges and defendants with respect to weapons is based upon events subsequent to the finding of the original indictment.

"(2) Apart from weapons, the original indictment charged commission of the crimes of advocacy of criminal anarchy (one count), conspiracy to advocate criminal anarchy (one count), conspiracy to commit arson (1 count) and permitting premises to be used for assemblages and anarchists (2 counts). The superseding

indictment continues all of these charges, but divides the charge of advocacy of criminal anarchy into three counts, instead of one.

"In addition, in the new indictment, the anarchy conspiracy, nineteen overt acts are set forth, instead of nine in the old indictment; and for the arson conspiracy count, five overt acts instead of four are set forth.

"The other original indictment found by the grand jury on June 20, 1967, against two defendants for conspiracy to commit murder remains undisturbed."

Any statements by the appellee District Attorney and his aides are fully covered in this opinion. With respect to all such statements, the State Court concluded [159 N.Y.L.J., No. 53, p. 5, col. 5; 2 Cr. L. 2490 at 2492, *supra*]:

"Since I have held that the order of the court upon which this proceeding is based was not a 'lawful mandate', there is no reason to assay the nature of the statement by the district attorney complained of in this proceeding. I am constrained, however, to observe that the district attorney did not, in that statement, violate any canon of professional ethics—which of itself has no binding effect on the courts but merely expresses a view of the legal profession (Estes v. Texas, 381 U.S. 534, 535); that the statement contained nothing more than an accurate objective, factual report of proceedings which the district attorney had a perfect right to make and of which the public had a right to be aware, and that by no stretch of the imagination can the report, or what was said by the chief assistant district attorney on television, be deemed unfairly prejudicial to defendants."

No application to review this decision was ever made by appellants, or anyone else.

The appellee District Attorney first learned of this investigation covering the period from October, 1965 to June 1967, in April, 1967. This information pointed unequivocally to the fact that weapons had been amassed, incendiary and explosive devices had been gathered, targets—human and otherwise—had been selected, and precise plans for execution had been formulated. The appellee District Attorney had no conceivable choice but to act. The entire matter was presented by the District Attorney to the Grand Jury on June 20, 1967, and on that day two separate indictments, based upon the testimony of undercover detectives, were returned. The 41 weapons—constituting the basis for 41 counts in the superseding indictment—were seized the day following indictment. This confirmed the information supplied to the Grand Jury and the appellee District Attorney.

Further confirmation of the good faith of the appellee District Attorney to prosecute in order to secure valid convictions is the trial and conviction of Ferguson and Harris, two of the appellants, upon the separate and related indictment of conspiracy to commit the crime of murder in the first degree.

POINT III

The challenged statutes, as construed by the highest court of the State prior to this indictment and as applied to the facts in these cases, are constitutional.

The indictment is aimed, not at any discussion or publication, but rather at the accumulation of an arsenal for the purpose of overthrowing state and local government.

The indictment, brought under the former Penal Law, is for a series of crimes, the overwhelming number of which concern dangerous weapons: [i] possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances (§1897, subd. 2, 3 and 9) in 41 counts, covering four concealable pistols, revolvers, automatics and other handguns, and thirty-seven rifles, double-barrel shotguns and carbines; [ii] advocacy of criminal anarchy (§§160, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [3 counts], conspiracy to advocate criminal anarchy (§§580, subdiv. 1, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [1 count] and permitting premises to be used for assemblage of anarchists (§163) [2 counts]; and [iii] conspiracy to commit arson (§§580-a, 223) [1 count]. Under both the former (§1897, subd. 2 and 3) and current Penal Law (§265.05, subd. 2 and 3), mere possession—without more—of concealable handguns is made criminal, and this covers four counts of the indictment. Under the former (§1897, subd. 9) and current Penal Law (§265.05, subd. 9), possession of rifles, shotguns and similar non-concealable weapons is made criminal only upon proof of "intent to use the same unlawfully against another", and this covers 37 counts of the indictment. The "unlawful intent" for the possession of these weapons contained in 37 counts of the indictment is not predicated upon the usual

purpose of robbery or assault. Rather, the purpose is the overthrow of "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished." [Ind. No. 134-1968 (No. 813, 17-18, 19).]

Freedom of speech does not include any and every human utterance. As Mr. Justice Holmes said in *Frohwerk* v. *United States*, 249 U.S. 204 at 206 (1919):

> "With regard to that argument we think it necessary to add to what has been said in *Schenck* v. *United States*, *ante*, 47, only that the First Amendment while prohibiting legislation against free speech as such cannot have been, and obviously was not intended to give immunity for every possible use of language. *Robertson* v. *Baldwin*, 165 U.S. 275, 281. We venture to believe that neither Hamilton nor Madison, nor any other competent person then or later, ever supposed that to make criminal the counselling of a murder within the jurisdiction of Congress would be an unconstitutional interference with free speech."

See, also, *Valentine* v. *Chrestensen*, 318 U.S. 52 (1942).

As Mr. Justice Douglas observed in dissent, *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494 at 581 (1951):

> "If this were a case where those who claimed protection under the First Amendment were teaching • • •

the planting of bombs, the art of street warfare, and the like, I would have no doubts. The freedom to speak is not absolute; the teaching of method of terror and other seditious conduct should be beyond the pale along with obscenity and immorality."

The challenged provisions of the New York statutes—§§160, 161 (1), (2), (4), and 163 of the former Penal Law—as construed by *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, *cert. den. and app. dismissed*, 390 U.S. 29, and as applied to the facts of the instant cases, prohibit "teaching * * * the planting of bombs, the art of street warfare, and the like".

Section 160 defined criminal anarchy as "the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means", and made "the advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing" a felony, without, however, prescribing a penalty.

Section 161 defined various types of acts constituting anarchy. Section 163 made a misdemeanor permitting assemblages of two or more persons for advocating or teaching criminal anarchy. Under the new Penal Law, effective September 1, 1967, the various criminal anarchy sections are combined in a single provision reading as follows:

"§240.15 Criminal anarchy

"A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes

any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow."

The provisions of the former Penal Law were upheld as constitutional in *Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U.S. 625 (1926), *affirming People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132 (1922); and in *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, *cert. den. and app. dismissed*, 390 U.S. 29. In *Epton*, *supra*, 19 NY 2d 496, the highest court of the State took note of constitutional developments on First Amendment rights in the forty-five years since its decision in *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, 234 N.Y. 132. That Court adopted the narrowing construction of the "clear and present danger" test announced by Mr. Justice Holmes in *Schenk* v. *United States*, 249 U.S. 47 at 52 (1919). Accordingly, the highest court of the State reached the same conclusion for statutes containing virtually the same language by applying the same test as did this Court in *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494 (1951) and *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298 (1957). Said the Court [19 NY 2d at 504-506]:

> "When we last considered the constitutionality of sections 160 and 161 of the Penal Law, we held, and the Supreme Court of the United States affirmed over the vigorous objection of Mr. Justice Holmes and Brandeis, that they were constitutional (*People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*, aff'd *sub nom. Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U. S. 652). We are, of course, aware that the Supreme Court's view of the First Amendment's protection of speech has been altered drastically since *Gitlow* was decided. Although *Gitlow* has never been expressly overruled, it is now generally conceded that the Holmes-Brandeis view in *Gitlow* which insisted upon

a showing of 'clear and present danger' before one's freedom of speech may be abridged represents today's law (*Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494; *Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298).

"We are thus presented with a statute which is unconstitutional as interpreted. The dissent contends that our decision in *Gitlow* reflects the Legislature's intent to make unlawful the mere advocacy of violent revolution, and that we are bound by our prior decision under the doctrine of *stare decisis*. We cannot agree.

"It must be assumed that the Legislature intended to enact a statute which was in harmony with the United States Constitution and the Constitution of the State of New York (*People* v. *Finkelstein*, 9 N Y 2d 342). When we first interpreted this statute in 1922, we did so in light of the prevailing conditions of that time and in accordance with the current understanding of First Amendment freedoms. As we have noted, reexamination of our First Amendment rights both by our court and the Supreme Court of the United States has resulted in a clearer understanding of the scope of constitutional protection of speech. We have not had an opportunity, however, until now, to reexamine our determination in *Gitlow* in light of the recent developments in constitutional theory. Now that our criminal anarchy statute is again before us, we have the obligation of construing it in accordance with sound constitutional principles so as to preserve its constitutionality. (*People* v. *Finkelstein*, *supra*, p. 345; *Dollar Co.* v. *Canadian Car & Foundry Co.*, 220 N.Y. 270.)

* * *

"What are these sound constitutional requirements which must now be read into our criminal anarchy statute to preserve its constitutionality? It is clear that the prescription of mere advocacy of the violent

overthrow of the Government would be an unconstitutional infringement upon free speech (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*). The advocacy of the overthrow of the Government by force and violence must be accompanied by an intent to accomplish the overthrow (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra; Kegishian* v. *Board of Regents,* 385 U. S. 589) and there must be a 'clear and present danger' that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*)."

The question of the reality of an imminent, actual threat to the overthrow of local government by less than a score of Queens residents trained in sabotage and assassination has been answered by this Court in *Ex parte Quirin*, 317 U.S. 1 (1942). In that case, the Court denied habeas corpus and upheld a military commission trial of nine persons landed by two submarines of the German Government in New York and Florida. The purpose of this handful of men was "to destroy war industries and war facilities in the United States" [*id.* at 21].

With respect to notice of a narrower construction of the statute by a court, this Court long ago stated the familiar rule that such "interpretation by the Court of Appeals puts these words in the statute as definitely as if it had been so amended by the legislature", and this "construction fixes the meaning of the statute", even in the very case in which the construction is made for the first time. *Winters* v. *New York*, 333 U.S. 507 at 514 (1948). In the instant case, the conduct alleged to be criminal was charged to have been engaged in between October, 1965 and June, 1967. *Epton* —in whose case the narrow construction applicable to these cases was made—was actually arrested and charged with

criminal anarchy in July 1964, tried and convicted of that crime in January, 1966 and his conviction was affirmed by an intermediate appellate court in December, 1966. The highest court of the State granted leave to appeal during the same month and reached its decision with opinion on May 16, 1967—more than a month before the first indictment in these cases was returned.

No one sanely can doubt that the statutes challenged as overbroad in these cases certainly included the "hard core" activities embraced in this indictment, thereby giving fair warning in advance.

POINT IV

The indictment explicitly charging activities directed against "the governments of the State of New York and its various subdivisions and agencies" does not constitute State action preempted by federal legislation.

Whenever reference is made in the indictment to the overthrow of organized government, "organized government" is explicitly limited, "to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence" (No. 813, 17, 18, 19, 24, 25).

The challenged statutes dealing with criminal anarchy have been restricted by the highest court of the State to "activity directed against a State or local government," *People* v. *Epton, supra,* 19 NY 2d 496 at 507, and accordingly, taken with the explicitly qualified indictment, cannot

directly collide with any act of Congress prohibiting sedition against the federal government, and are unlikely to enter any field chartered by Congress for exclusive occupation by the federal government.

In *Commonwealth* v. *Nelson*, 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133 at 139 (1954), the highest court of a State, considering a conviction under a State sedition statute, pointed out, "[W]e have not found, nor has anyone pointed to, a single word indicating a seditious act or even utterance directed against the Government of Pennsylvania." The State court reversed on the ground that the Smith Act [18 U.S.C. §2385] superseded the enforceability of the State statute proscribing the same conduct. This Court affirmed. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497 (1956).

In *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72 at 76-77 (1959), the Court explained its decision in *Nelson*:

> "The basis of Nelson thus rejects the notion that it stripped the States of the right to protect themselves. All the opinion proscribed was a race between federal and state prosecutors to the courthouse door. The opinion made clear that a State could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the State itself; that it can legitimately investigate in this area follows a fortiori * * *. Nor did our opinion in Nelson hold that the Smith Act had proscribed state activity in protection of itself either from actual or threatened 'sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds.' In footnote 8 of the opinion it is pointed out that the State had full power to deal with internal civil disturbances. Thus registration statutes, quo warranto proceedings as to subversive corporations, the subversive instigation of riots and a host of other subjects directly affecting state security furnish grist for the State's legislative mill."

See also *De Gregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, 383 U.S. 825 at 829-830 (1966).

Forty-four States, including New York, by statute make criminal the advocacy of the overthrow of government by force or violence or other unlawful means [statutes collected, *Internal Security and Subversion* by American Law Division, Library of Congress (1965) at 439]. Like the highest court of the State of New York [*People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, 19 N Y 2d 496 at 507], a host of opinions of the highest courts of these States has upheld their own statutes by construing them so as to meet the requirements of the Supremacy Clause as laid down by the Court in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, 350 U.S. 497 (opinions collected, *Internal Security and Subversion*, *op. cit.*, *passim*].

The indictment charges appellants with possession of dangerous weapons and instruments and appliances, and the planned "use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials" (No. 813, 17, 18, 19, 20). These charges involve activities as much outside the pale of federal jurisdiction as they impose upon local law enforcement the grave obligation of the defense of the executive officials and peace officers of local government and the protection of transportation and other facilities owned and operated by local government.

So long as the States in these decisions on the Supremacy Clause observe the "clear and present danger" test,

first enunciated a half-century ago in *Schenck* v. *United States, supra,* 249 U.S. 47 at 52, and followed by the Court in *Dennis* v. *United States, supra,* 341 U.S. 494 and *Yates* v. *United States, supra,* 354 U.S. 298, premature intervention by federal district courts cannot be justified in State criminal proceedings. Any basis for such intervention claimed under *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* 380 U.S. 479, rests squarely upon rights guaranteed by the First Amendment, and not upon considerations posed by Articles VI [second sentence, first clause] of the Constitution.

POINT V

A property qualification for jurors—never observed in their selection for a generation and since repealed—does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court criminal proceedings.

In more than a century since adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment, this Court has never authorized federal court intervention in the middle of a court proceeding—federal or State, civil or criminal—on the grounds of discrimination in the selection of jurors—grand or petit.

The first claim involving rights of humans, as opposed to business corporations, in State criminal proceedings, ever to be sustained by this Court pursuant to the century old Fourteenth Amendment, concerned discrimination in selection of trial jurors under the equal protection of the laws clause. That discrimination was along racial lines and the claim was upheld a decade after adoption of the Amendment. *Strauder* v. *West Virginia,* 100 U.S. 303

(1879). More than a generation passed until other claims involving human rights in State criminal proceedings were to be sustained by the Court. *Meyer* v. *Nebraska*, 262 U.S. 390 (1923). See *Role of the Prosecutor in a Fair Trial*, 41 Minn. L. Rev. 602, 603-605 (1958). This Court has not authorized any federal district court to intervene in a pending State criminal prosecution on the grounds of discrimination in the selection of jurors—whether grand or petit, and whether on the basis of race, color, creed, sex or economic status. Nothing contained in the guidelines of *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, 380 U.S. 479, relating to First Amendment rights, sanction district court intervention in pending State criminal proceedings on the procedural grounds of the composition of a jury.

An anachronistic provision of the statutes of New York, traceable to a century old enactment [Laws of New York, 1870, ch. 539, §10, later Judiciary Law §596, subd. 3], required ownership of real or personal property of the value of $250 by the prospective juror, or his or her spouse, and was repealed by statute, which became law on March 7, 1967 [Laws of New York, 1967, ch. 49, §1, at 68]. This statute took effect on September 1, 1967 [*id.* §4], and accordingly did not expressly govern the impanelling of the grand jury that returned the instant indictment. However, the State official responsible for selection of jurors swears that in his "30 years experience interviewing" prospective jurors, "there has never been a single individual responding by subpoena who has been rejected solely by reason of not having the aforesaid sum, either in real or personal property. There has been, in the past, out of this huge number, perhaps a few instances where an individual might have said that he lacked the sum. But when he was asked

whether he considered the value of his personal property, such as clothing, household equipment and all other types of personal possessions, it became apparent to him that he was the possessor of that amount and in each case he was accepted as a prospective juror" (No. 813, 42).

Absolutely nothing in any of the lengthy State court proceedings in these cases indicates selection of any grand juror on the basis of discrimination along any lines—property, sex, color, religion or race, and, accordingly the District Court below could find no such discrimination. 288 F. Supp. 348 at 356-357 (No. 813, 68-69).

Conclusion

The judgment of the District Court below dismissing the complaints should be affirmed in all respects.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS J. MACKELL
District Attorney, Queens County
Appearing pro se

FREDERICK J. LUDWIG
Chief Assistant District Attorney
Of Counsel

APPENDIX A

Statutes Involved

The State statutes charged to have been violated are explicitly referred to in the indictment by section and subdivision number, as well as by citation of the enacting statute. These constitute eleven sections, or subdivisions of sections—and no others—of the former New York Penal Law, repealed effective September 1, 1967, as follows:

[i] §1897, subd. 2 [count 13]:

§1897. Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances.

* * *

2. Any person who has in his possession any firearm which is loaded with ammunition, or who has in his possession any firearm and, at the same time, has in his possession a quantity of ammunition which may be used to discharge such firearm is guilty of a felony. Such possession shall not, except as provided in subdivision three of this section, constitute a felony if such possession takes place in such person's home or place of business.

"Firearm" is defined as follows:

§1896. Definitions. As used in sections eighteen hundred ninety-seven, eighteen hundred ninety-eight, eighteen hundred ninety-nine, nineteen hundred, nineteen hudred one, nineteen hundred two, nineteen hundred three, nineteen hundred four and nineteen hundred five, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

3. "Firearm," any pistol, revolver, sawed-off shotgun or other firearm of a size which may be concealed upon the person.

The virtually identical provisions of the current Penal Law are as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

* * *

2. Any person who has in his possession any firearm which is loaded with ammunition, or who has in his possession any firearm and, at the same time, has in his possession a quantity of ammunition which may be used to discharge such firearm is guilty of a class D felony. Such possession shall not, except as provided in subdivision three of this section, constitute a felony if such possession takes place in such person's home or place of business.

§265.00 Definitions

As used in this article and in article four hundred, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

3. "Firearm" means any pistol, revolver, sawed-off shotgun or other firearm of a size which may be concealed upon the person.

[ii] §1897, subd. 3 [counts 8, 28 and 42]:

§1897. Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances.

* * *

3. Any person who has in his possession any firearm, gravity knife, switchblade knife, billy, blackjack,

bludgeon, metal knuckles, sandbag, sandclub or slungshot is guilty of a misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

The virtually identical provision of the current Penal Law is as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

* * *

3. Any person who has in his possession any firearm, gravity knife, switchblade knife, billy, blackjack, bludgeon, metal knuckles, sandbag, sandclub or slungshot is guilty of a class A misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a class D felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

[iii] §1897, subd. 9 [counts 9-12, 14-27, 29-41 and 43-48]:

§1897. Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances.

* * *

9. Any person who has in his possession any dagger, dangerous knife, dirk, razor, stiletto, imitation pistol or any other dangerous or deadly instrument or weapon with intent to use the same unlawfully against another is guilty of a misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

The weapons, rifle and shotgun, are defined as follows:

§1896. Definitions. As used in sections eighteen hundred ninety-seven, eighteen hundred ninety-eight,

eighteen hundred ninety-nine, nineteen hundred, nineteen hundred one, nineteen hundred two, nineteen hundred three, nineteen hundred four and nineteen hundred five, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

11. "Rifle," a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed metallic cartridge to fire only a single projectile through a rifled bore for each single pull of the trigger.

12. "Shotgun," a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed shotgun shell to fire through a smooth bore either a number of ball shot or a single projectile for each single pull of the trigger.

The virtually identical provisions of the current Penal Law are as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

* * *

9. Any person who has in his possession any dagger, dangerous knife, dirk, razor, stiletto, imitation pistol or any other dangerous or deadly instrument or weapon with intent to use the same unlawfully against another is guilty of a **class A misdemeanor**, and he is guilty of a **class D felony** if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

Appendix A

§265.00 Definitions

As used in this article and in article four hundred, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

11. "Rifle" means a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed metallic cartridge to fire only a single projectile through a rifled bore for each single pull of the trigger.

12. "Shotgun" means a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed shotgun shell to fire through a smooth bore either a number of ball shot or a single projectile for each single pull of the trigger.

[iv] §160 [counts 2 and 3]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 36.

[v] §161, subd. 1 [counts 1 and 4]:

Id. at 36-37.

[vi] §161, subd. 2 [counts 2 and 4]:

Id. at 36.

[vii] §161, subd. 4 [counts 3 and 4]:

Id. at 37.

[viii] §163 [counts 6 and 7]:

Id. at 37.

The single provision of the current Penal Law, §240.15, combining these sections and subdivisions of the former Penal Law, is printed, *ante*, at 34.

[ix] §580, subd. 1 [count 4]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 37.

[x] §580-a [count 5]:

§580-a. Definition of conspiracy as a felony

If two or more persons conspire to commit the crime of murder, kidnapping, robbery in the first degree, illegally selling narcotics, arson or extortion, and if some act besides the agreement to commit such crime be done to effect the object of the agreement by one or more of such persons, each of them is guilty of a felony.

[xi] §223 [count 5]:

§223. Arson in third degree

A person who wilfully burns, or sets on fire a vessel, car, or other vehicle, or a building, structure or other erection, or who wilfully and maliciously burns or sets on fire any personal property of another person, such personal property being of a value of twenty-five dollars or over, under circumstances not amounting to arson in the first or second degree, is guilty of arson in the third degree.

Statutory procedural provisions governing the form and contents of the indictment are contained in the New York Code of Criminal Procedure, and are as follows:

§295-b. Simplified indictment, what to contain

The indictment must contain:

1. The title of the action, specifying the name of the court to which the indictment is presented, and the names of the parties;

2. A statement of the specific crime with which the defendant is charged.

§295-c. Statement of crime, what to contain

The statement of the crime shall contain the name of the crime, if it have one, such as treason, murder, arson, manslaughter, or the like, or if it be a misdemeanor, having no general name, such as libel, assault, or the like, a brief description of it, as is given by statute. The statement of crime may also contain a reference to the statute defining the crime.

§295-d. Form of Simplified indictment

A simplified indictment shall be signed by the district attorney, and may be substantially in the following form:

Supreme court, county of
(stating the proper county) or

County court of the county of, (stating the proper county), or court of general sessions of the county of New York.

The people of the state of New York against A. B.

The grand jury of (here insert the name of the county, or of the city, or of the city and county, in

which the indictment is found), by this indictment, accuse A. B. of the following crime:

A. B.
District attorney of the county of

§295-e. Charging crime in separate counts

The indictment must charge but one crime, except that where the acts complained of may constitute different crimes, such crimes may be charged in separate counts, and each count shall be numbered consecutively; as, for instance:

First Count:

Burglary in first degree, contrary to penal law, §402.

Second Count:

Grand larceny in first degree, contrary to penal law, §§1290, 1294.

Third Count:

Buying or receiving stolen or wrongfully acquired property, contrary to penal law, §1308.

§279. Charging crime in separate counts and consolidating indictments and informations

When there are several charges for the same act or transaction, constituting different crimes or the same crime alleged to have been committed in a different manner or by different means, or for two or more acts or transactions connected together or constituting parts of a common scheme or plan, or for two or more acts or transactions constituting crimes of the same or a similar character, instead of having several

indictments or informations, the whole may be joined in one indictment or information in separate counts, and if two or more indictments or informations are found in such cases, the court may order them to be consolidated; provided, however, that where the charges involve two or more acts of transactions constituting crimes of the same or a similar character which are neither connected together nor parts of a common scheme or plan, the court, in the interest of justice and for good cause shown, may, in its discretion, order that the different charges set forth in the indictment or information or indictments or informations, be tried separately. The joinder or consolidation of indictments or informations shall not be prevented by the fact that different penalties may be imposed for conviction upon the several crimes charged.

§295-g. When bill of particulars to be filed

Upon the arraignment of the defendant, or at any later stage of the proceedings, the court shall, at the request of the defendant, direct the district attorney to file a bill of particulars of the crime charged.

Other New York statutory provisions involved are:

Judiciary Law §596, subd. 3 [repealed by Laws of New York, 1967, ch. 49, §1]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 37-38.

Provisions of the federal Constitution and statutes involved are as follows:

Appendix A

THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:

ARTICLE VI.

This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any Thing in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding.

AMENDMENT I.

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.

AMENDMENT XIV.

Section 1. All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.

STATUTES:

28 U.S.C. §2283:

Printed, *ante*, at 10.

42 U.S.C. §1983:

Printed, *ante*, at 10.

18 U.S.C. §2385:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 38.

28 U.S.C. §2201:

Creation of remedy.—In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, except with respect to Federal taxes, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration, whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.

APPENDIX B

Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Original Indictment

Indictment No. 1294—67

Date	*Defendant*	*Application or Motion*	*Date of Disposition*	*State Supreme Court Justice*	*Disposition*
6-21-67	All defendants	Plea of Not Guilty	6-21-67	Livoti	
7-17-67	Kourouma	Demurrer	1-10-68	Shapiro	Sust'd as to 1st, 4th & 5th [*Reported in* 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286 N. Y. S. 2d 924]
7-17-67	Kourouma	Inspect Grand Jury Minutes	1-18-68	Shapiro	Indictment Dismissed
7-17-67	Kourouma	Set aside the indictment	1-18-68	Shapiro	Indictment Dismissed
7-31-67	Kourouma	Withdrew motion of 7/17/67 for 8/9/67	7-31-67	Shapiro	Granted
7-31-67	Kourouma	Set aside indictment for adverse publicity and/or Unconstitutional Statute	1- 5-68	Shapiro	Denied
10-23-67	Kourouma	Supplemental Affidavit in support of motions	1- 5-68	Shapiro	Denied
10-30-67	Kourouma	Reply affidavit of	1- 5-68	Shapiro	Denied

		in support of motions to censure the Dist. Attorney			[Reported—see last item]
6-27-67	Samuels	Reduction of bail	6-30-67	Conroy	Granted
8- 7-67	Rookard	Motion to set aside indictment for adverse publicity	1-18-68	Shapiro	Indictment Dismissed
7-19-67	Fernandez	Bail Reduction	7-27-67	Shapiro	Granted
7-19-67	Fernandez	Demurrer	1-10-68	Shapiro	Grt'd as to 1st, 4th & 5th
7- 5-67	Anderson and Noel	Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	1-12-68	Farrell	Indictment Dismissed
7-13-67	West	Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	1-18-68	Farrell	Indictment Dismissed
7-17-67	West	Demurrer	1-12-68	Farrell	Indictment Dismissed
6-29-67	Smith	Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	1-18-68	Shapiro	Indictment Dismissed
7-19-67	Smith	Bail Reduction	7-27-67	Shapiro	Granted
8-11-67	Smith	Bail Reduction	8-11-67	Farrell	Granted

APPENDIX B (Continued)

Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Original Indictment
Indictment No. 1294—67

Date	*Defendant*	*Application or Motion*	*Date of Disposition*	*State Supreme Court Justice*	*Disposition*
7-12-67	Ellis	Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	1-18-68	Shapiro	Indictment Dismissed
8- 3-67	Ellis	Demurrer	1-10-68	Shapiro	Granted 1st, 4th, 5th counts
8-30-67	Ellis	Severance of Ind. #1224 & #1223	1-12-68	Farrell	[Denied indictments were never joined.]
6-27-67	Ferguson	Bail Reduction	6-30-67	Conroy	Granted
7-10-67	Ferguson	Demurrer	1-10-68	Shapiro	Granted 1st, 4th, & 5th counts [*Reported in* 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286 N. Y. S. 2d 924]
8- 8-67	Ferguson	Join in Kourouma's motion	8- 9-67	Shapiro	Granted
8- 8-67	Ferguson	C/N Constitutional composition of the Grand Jury	1- 2-68	Shapiro	Denied [*Reported in* 55 Misc. 2d 711, 286 N. Y. S. 2d 976]

Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Superseding Indictment

Indictment No. 134—68

Date	*Defendant*	*Application or Motion*	*Date of Disposition*	*State Supreme Court Justice*	*Disposition*
1-20-68	All defendants	Plea of Not Guilty	1-20-68	Shapiro	
2- 5-68	Fernandez	Demurrer	2- 9-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-20-68	Fernandez	Wiretap Evidence	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-26-68	Fernandez	Composition of Grand Jury	3- 4-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-26-68	Fernandez	Separate Trial	2-26-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-26-68	Fernandez	Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-26-68	Fernandez	Bill of Particulars	2-27-68	Shapiro	Granted
2-26-68	Fernandez	Motion to Suppress			
2- 5-68	Ferguson, Harris, Stewart, McPherson & Stanford	Demurrer	2-13-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-20-68	Ferguson, *et al.*	Hearing on Wiretap. Inspection of Grand Jury Minutes	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied

APPENDIX C (Continued)

Pleas, Applications and Motions Addressed to Superseding Indictment

Indictment No. 134—68

Date	*Defendant*	*Application or Motion*	*Date of Disposition*	*State Supreme Court Justice*	*Disposition*
2-26-68	Ferguson, *et al.*	Bill of Particulars	2-27-68	Shapiro	Granted
2-20-68	Ferguson, *et al.*	Vacating Search Warrant	6-24-68 9-20-68	Farrell	Denied
2-26-68	Samuels, Taylor, Rookard, Smith	Unconstitutional Selection of Grand Jury	3- 4-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-26-68	Samuels, *et al.*	Bill of Particulars, Separate Trial, Copies of Statements	2-27-68	Shapiro	Granted
2-26-68	Samuels, *et al.*	Vacating Search Warrant	6-24-68 9-20-68	Farrell	Denied
2-15-68	Noel	Demurrer	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied
1-29-68	Kourouma	Demurrer	2- 9-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-25-68	Kourouma	Wiretap	3- 1-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-25-68	Kourouma	Bill of Particulars	3- 1-68	Shapiro	Granted
2-27-68	Kourouma	Release of Exculpatory Material	3- 1-68	Shapiro	Denied

2-27-68	Kourouma	Severance	3- 1-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-25-68	Kourouma	Setting Aside Indictment as Unconstitutional	3- 1-68	Shapiro	Denied
5- 6-68	Kourouma	Brief on Motion to Suppress	{6-24-68 {9-24-68	Farrell	Denied
2-15-68	Haynes	Join in Motions of other defendants	Decided with others	Various Justices	Various
2- 2-68	West	Demurrer	2- 9-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-20-68	West	Inspection of the Grand Jury Minutes	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-20-68	West	Motion to Suppress	{6-24-68 {9-20-68	Farrell	Denied
3-12-68	West	Hearing on Motion to Suppress	3-12-68	Farrell	Withdrawn by Attorney
2-23-68	West	Bill of Particulars	2-27-68	Shapiro	Denied
2-18-68	Kourouma	Order to Show Cause, Censuring District Attorney	3-14-68	Shapiro	Denied [*Reported in* 159 New York Law Journal No. 53, March 18, 1968, pp. 1, col. 3; 21, cols. 2-5; 2 Cr. L. 2490-2492 (March 27, 1968)]

A17

FILED
MAR 25 1969
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1968

No. 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants.

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

APPELLANTS' REPLY BRIEF

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin
Michael Standard
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

March 24, 1969

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term, 1968
No. 580

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

APPELLANTS' REPLY BRIEF

I

The decision of the Court last week in *Shuttlesworth* v. *City of Birmingham*, ___U.S.___ 37 U.S.L. Week 4203 (March 11, 1969) is dispositive of this case. There, the Alabama Supreme Court had narrowly construed an obviously overbroad City ordinance in an attempt to render it constitutional. This Court stated:

> "It would have taken extraordinary clairvoyance for anyone to perceive that this language [of the City ordinance] meant what the Supreme Court of Alabama was destined to find that it meant more than four years later; and, with First Amendment rights hanging

> in the balance, we would hesitate long before assuming that either the members of the Commission or the petitioner possessed any such clairvoyance at the time of the Good Friday march." (37 L.W. at 4205-4206.)

In *Shuttlesworth* this Court held that:

> "If these [state] officials construe a vague statute unconstitutionally, the citizen may take them at their word, and act on the assumption that the statute is void." Harlan, J., concurring at 37 L.W. at 4206.

If this is true as to administrative officials, certainly it is true where, as here, the vague statute has been construed unconstitutionally by the highest court of the state. If Shuttlesworth had the right to rely on an unconstitutional construction of the statute by Commissioner Connor of Birmingham, appellants certainly had the same right to rely on a similar construction of the Criminal Anarchy Law by the New York Court of Appeals. Indeed, they had much greater reason for reliance, because the statute was not, as in *Shuttlesworth*, one which was previously uninterpreted; it was a totally unforeseeable reinterpretation of a concededly unconstitutional statute.

It is quite immaterial, as appellee Mackell argues (Br. pp. 37-38), that *Epton* was decided before the indictment herein was returned. The *acts* alleged in the indictment occurred before the decision in *Epton* was rendered,[1] and appellants did not have "extraordinary clairvoyance." As Juctices Black and Douglas stated, concurring in *Gregory* v. *City of Chicago*, ___U.S.___ 37 U.S.L. Week 4213 (March 11, 1969):

> "The infringement on First Amendment rights will not be cured if the narrowing construction is so unforeseeable that men of common intelligence could not have

1. The *Epton* decision was on May 16, 1967; the acts alleged in the indictment were all before that date.

realized the law's limited scope at the only relevant time, when their acts were committed. . . ." (37 L.W. at 4216.)

It is difficult to understand appellee Mackell's argument (Br. p. 25) that there can be no chilling effect in the instant case "because the statutes upon which the indictment was found had been repealed." The Criminal Anarchy Law was repealed effective September 1, 1967, but it still applied to the conduct allegedly engaged in by the appellants, all of which occurred prior to September 1, 1967. Furthermore, the new Criminal Anarchy Law (Penal Law §240.15) is as vague and overbroad as its predecessor, and has precisely the same chilling effect.

II

People v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, 138, interpreted the phrase "organized government" (§§160 and 161 of the Criminal Anarchy Law) to mean "all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation". *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 507, by defining "organized government" to mean "activity directed against a state or local government" has thus redefined a term of the statute in an attempt to conform to constitutional requirements. Even if such a reinterpretation were permissible, appellee Mackell is incorrect in asserting (Br. pp. 38-39) that the statute can thus not "collide with any act of Congress prohibiting sedition against the Federal Government", for the Smith Act explicitly covers sedition directed against a state, as well as against the Federal Government.

III

The appellee Mackell refers (Br. p. 4) to the fact that the murder of civil rights leaders was planned, and that gasoline and drums of oil were to be placed at strategic locations and set aflame in event of a riot. These facts are nowhere in the record. Even assuming them to be true, it cannot be conceived how such acts constituted a "clear and present danger" that the government of the State of New York and its subdivisions would be overthrown; at most it is conspiracy to commit murder and conspiracy to riot.

Appellee states (Br. p. 32) that the indictment is not aimed at "discussion or publication, but rather at the accumulation of an arsenal for the purpose of overthrowing state and local government" and that the appellants were engaged in "hard core activities" (Br. p. 38). This does not appear from the indictment. The overt acts listed therein (R. 14a-19a) allege mostly acts relating to discussion. There are both generalized and specific allegations of "force and violence," but no more "hard core" than in any other sedition case.

Appellee's constant references (Br. pp. 5, 32-33, 40) to those provisions of the indictment relating to possession of weapons serve to emphasize that the State has ample power to prosecute persons without the need to resort to the Criminal Anarchy Law.

Forty-one counts of the indictment charge illegal possession of weapons in violation of §1897, subd. 2, 3 and 9, conviction of which is, under certain circumstances, punishable as a felony with imprisonment up to seven years. The State is fully protected if the appellants are prosecuted for any violations of this statute that they may have committed.

CONCLUSION

The judgment of the court below should be reversed and the court directed to issue a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional and to enjoin any prosecution of the plaintiffs under these sections.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin
Michael Standard

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

March 24, 1969

FILE COPY

AUG 8 1969

JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1969

No. ~~11~~ 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR THE APPELLANTS ON REARGUMENT

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin,
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

August 9, 1969

INDEX

	Page
Opinion Below	1
Jurisdiction	1
Statutes Involved	2
Questions Presented	2
Statement of the Case	2
Summary of Argument	5
Argument:	
I. The New York Criminal Anarchy Law violates the First and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution	7
A. The New York Statute is both vague and overbroad	7
B. Abstention is inappropriate in the instant case	17
II. The new construction of the Criminal Anarchy Statute violates plaintiffs' right to due process of law	24
III. The monetary requirement for qualification as a grand juror violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment	28
IV. Federal legislation has preempted the field of sedition and states may not pass statutes proscribing the overthrow of state governments	30
Conclusion	36
Appendix	37

Citations

Cases: Page

Amalgamated Clothing Workers v. Richman Bros. Co., 348 U.S. 511 20

Aptheker v. Secretary of State, 378 U.S. 500..... 8, 15, 33

Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U.S. 360 ..... 6, 8, 10, 14, 17, 18

Baines v. City of Danville, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 939..... 19, 24

Baker v. Bindner, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D.Ky. 1967).. 24

Bouie v. City of Columbia, 378 U.S. 347..... 6, 25, 26

Brandenburg v. Ohio, ___ U.S. ___, 37 U.S.L. Week 4525 8, 14, 16

Bridges v. California, 314 U.S. 252 ..... 9, 12

Brooks v. Briley, 274 F. Supp. 538 (M.D. Tenn. 1967)..... 24

Cameron v. Johnson, 262 F. Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss. 1966), *aff'd* 390 U.S. 611 24

City of Greenwood v. Peacock, 384 U.S. 808..... 22, 23

Connally v. General Construction Co., 269 U.S. 385 8

Cooper v. Hutchinson, 184 F. 2d 119 (3rd Cir. 1950)..... 24

County of Allegheny v. Frank Mashuda Co., 360 U.S. 185 17

Cox v. New Hampshire, 312 U.S. 569 25

DeGregory v. Attorney General of New Hampshire, 383 U.S. 825 ..... 33, 35

Cases (Continued): Page

Dennis v. United States, 341 U.S. 494 ..... 5, 6, 11, 14, 15

Dilworth v. Riner, 343 F. 2d 226 (5th Cir. 1965) 20

Dombrowski v. Pfister, ... 6, 8, 10, 15, 17
380 U.S. 479 18, 21, 22, 15

Ex Parte Virginia, 100 U.S. 339 21

Ex Parte Young, 209 U.S. 123 17

Fox v. Ohio, 46 U.S. (5 How.) 410 33

Gilbert v. Minnesota, 254 U.S. 325 33

Goss v. State of Illinois, 312 F. 2d 257 (7th Cir. 1963) 24

Gregory v. City of Chicago, 394 U.S. 111 ..... 25, 27

Harman v. Forssenius, 380 U.S. 528 ..... 6, 17

Harper v. Virginia Board of Elections, 383 U.S. 663 ..... 7, 28, 29

Harrison v. N.A.A.C.P., 360 U.S. 167 18

Herndon v. Lowry, 301 U.S. 242 8

Hines v. Davidowitz, 312 U.S. 52 30

James v. United States, 366 U.S. 213 27

Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U.S. 589 ..... 5, 6, 8, 12, 18, 24

Lambert v. California, 355 U.S. 225 24

Landry v. Daley, 280 F. Supp. 938 (N.D. Ill. 1968) 16

Landry v. Daley, 288 F. Supp. 200 (N.D. Ill. 1968) 21, 24

Lanzetta v. New Jersey, 306 U.S. 451 ..... 8, 27

Cases (Continued):

	Page
Leiter Minerals, Inc. v. United States, 352 U.S. 220	20
Luther v. Borden, 48 U.S. (7 How.) 1	34
McNeese v. Board of Education, 373 U.S. 668	17
McSurely v. Ratliff, Civ. Action 1146 (E.D. Ky. 1967)	24
Monroe v. Pape, 365 U.S. 167	21
N.A.A.C.P. v. Button, 371 U.S. 415	8, 16
New York Times Co. v. Sullivan, 376 U.S. 254	8, 12
Noto v. United States, 367 U.S. 290	14, 33
Omaechevarria v. Idaho, 246 U.S. 343	11
Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U.S. 497	7, 10, 30, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36
People v. Epton, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9, *cert. denied* and *appeal dismissed*, 390 U.S. 29	4, 5, 9, 10, 11, 18, 27
People v. Ferguson, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286 N.Y.S. 2d 748 (Supreme Court, Queens County, 1968)	3, 9, 36
People v. Gitlow, 234 N.Y. 132, *aff'd* Gitlow v. New York, 268 U.S. 652	5, 9, 27, 30
Pierce v. United States, 252 U.S. 239	15
Porter v. Dicken, 328 U.S. 252	20
Poulos v. New Hampshire, 345 U.S. 395	25
Railroad Commission v. Pullman, 312 U.S. 496	17
Rice v. Santa Fe Elevator Corp., 331 U.S. 218	30
Scales v. United States, 367 U.S. 203	33

Cases (Continued): Page

Schenck v. United States, 249 U.S. 47 15

Shuttlesworth v. City of Birmingham, 394 U.S. 147 .. 25, 26

Smith v. Apple, 264 U.S. 274 19

Smith v. California, 361 U.S. 147 8

Southern California Petroleum Corp. v. Harper, 273 F. 2d 715 (5th Cir. 1960) 19

Speiser v. Randall, 357 U.S. 513 8

Strauder v. West Virginia, 100 U.S. 303 20-21

Stromberg v. California, 283 U.S. 359 7

Thornhill v. Alabama, 310 U.S. 88 8

Toucey v. New York Life Ins. Co., 314 U.S. 118 ..... 19, 20

Tribune Review Publishing Co. v. Thomas, 153 F. Supp. 486 (W.D. Pa. 1957) 24

United States v. Murdock, 290 U.S. 389 27

United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214 8

Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U.S. 72 ..... 33, 34

Ware v. Nicols, 266 F. Supp. 564 (N.D. Miss. 1967) 24

Waters-Pierce Oil Co. v. Texas, 212 U.S. 86 11

Winters v. New York, 333 U.S. 507 ..... 8, 12, 15, 24

Yates v. United States, 354 U.S. 298 9

Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U.S. 241 6, 8, 18, 19

United States Constitution: Page

Article IV, §4. 32
First Amendment. 4, 6, 7, 18, 21, 22
Fifth Amendment 4, 28
Fourteenth Amendment. 2, 4, 7, 10, 12, 28

Statutes:

Act of March 2, 1793, 1 Stat. 333, ch. 22 19
Act. of April 20, 1871, 17 Stat. 13, ch. 22 20
Communist Control Act of 1954, 50 U.S.C. §841 31
§842 31
§843 31
Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781 . . . . . 7, 31
§781(15) 32
Judicial Code of 1911, 36 Stat. 1162, §265 . . . . . 19, 20
Rev. Stat. §720 (1875) 19
Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385 . . . . . 2, 4, 7, 30, 34
28 U.S.C. §1253 1
28 U.S.C. §2281 4
28 U.S.C. §2283 . . . . . 2, 6, 18, 19, 20, 24
28 U.S.C. §2284 4
42 U.S.C. §1983 . . . . . 2, 4, 6, 19, 20, 21, 24
New York Judiciary Law, §596(3). 2, 4, 5, 28

Statutes (Continued): Page

New York Penal Law

§160 ..... 2, 4, 9, 30, 36

§161 ..... 2, 4, 9, 12, 30, 36

§163 ..... 2, 4, 36

§240.15 2

§580(1) 2, 4

§1897 17

Miscellaneous:

Conot, Rivers of Blood, Years of Darkness, (1967). . . . 13

Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy—Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights*, 21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92 21

Note, *The Void for Vagueness Doctrine in the Supreme Court*, 109 U. Pa. L. Rev. 67 8

Report of the National Advisory Committee on Civil Disorders 13

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term, 1969
No. 11

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal From The United States District Court
For The Southern District of New York

BRIEF FOR THE APPELLANTS ON REARGUMENT

Opinion Below

The opinion of the three-judge statutory court (A. 63a)[1] is reported at 288 F. Supp. 348.

Jurisdiction

The judgment of the three-judge statutory court was entered on June 27, 1968. An appeal was filed on July 15, 1968. The appeal was docketed on September 27, 1968, and probable jurisdiction was noted on December 9, 1968. The jurisdiction of this Court rests on 28 U.S.C. §1253.

---

1. "A" refers to the Appendix, 40 copies of which have been filed in this Court.

Statutes Involved

The State statutes involved are former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York, and former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York, *infra*, 37-39.

The Federal statutes involved are 18 U.S.C. §2385 (Smith Act), 42 U.S.C. §1983, and 28 U.S.C. §2283, *infra*, 39-40.

Questions Presented

(1) Are former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York, forbidding the advocacy of the violent overthrow of organized government, unconstitutionally vague and overbroad both on their face and as applied by the New York courts?

(2) Does 28 U.S.C. §2283 or any other principle of law require this Court to abstain from granting injunctive or other relief?

(3) Does former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law of New York, establishing a monetary qualification for grand jury service, violate the Fourteenth Amendment?

(4) Does federal legislation in the field of sedition preempt New York State from enacting a statute which purports to forbid advocacy of the overthrow of the Government of New York State?

Statement of the Case

Plaintiffs are residents of the City and State of New York. On or about June 12, 1967, an indictment was filed in the Supreme Court, County of Queens, charging them with having violated New York's Criminal Anarchy Law, former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York.[2] They

---

2 The Penal Law was amended effective September 1, 1967. Criminal Anarchy is now covered by Sec. 240.15 of the new Penal Law which reads as follows: "A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (c) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow."

were also charged in other counts with the illegal possession of weapons. At the same time a separate indictment (No. 1223-67) not involved herein was returned against plaintiffs Ferguson and Harris, charging them with conspiracy to murder. These indictments led to a large number of press releases and news stories which not only linked all of the plaintiffs to the indictment charging conspiracy to murder but also set forth in some detail the alleged activities and aims of the individual plaintiffs. (A sample of these stories is attached to plaintiffs' moving papers and form part of the record in this case.)

On January 10, 1968 demurrers to the indictment involved in the instant case were sustained and the indictment dismissed on the ground *inter alia* that it failed to specify what government was the object of the alleged conspiracy and that it failed to allege the requisite intent. *People* v. *Ferguson*, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 286 N.Y.S. 2d 748 (Supreme Court, Queens County, 1968).

A week later, a superseding indictment (No. 134-68) was filed against the plaintiffs, again charging each of them with advocating criminal anarchy, and with conspiring to commit criminal anarchy, but this time alleging intent that the "acts be presently attempted and accomplished" (A. 10a, 11a, 12a, 14a) and stating the object of the conspiracy to be the overthrow of the government of New York. In addition, the plaintiffs, other than Stanford, Stewart and West, were charged with conspiracy to commit arson; Stewart and Samuels were charged with permitting their premises to be used for an assemblage of anarchists; and all of the plaintiffs except Stanford and West were charged with the unlawful possession of weapons. Thus, all of the plaintiffs were charged with some substantive crime aside from criminal anarchy except Stanford and West.[3]

---

3. Harriet Noel, one of the defendants in the State Court indictment who is not a party to this proceeding, was likewise charged only with violating the criminal anarchy sections.

On March 12, 1968, plaintiffs, relying upon 42 U.S.C. §1983, filed a complaint in the Southern District of New York, alleging that the Criminal Anarchy Law was void on its face and as applied to them in that it violated the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendment guarantees of free speech, press and assembly (A. 5a), and that the statute was vague and indefinite in violation of the guarantee of due process of law (A. 5a).

In addition, the complaint alleged (A. 5a), that the Criminal Anarchy Law was unconstitutional since it had been superseded by 18 U.S.C. §2385 (the Smith Act). The complaint also alleged (A. 6a) that former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law, governing the selection of grand jurors, violated the Fourteenth Amendment by requiring a $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service.

The plaintiffs asked for a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161, 163 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York and former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law are null and void (A. 7a), and that a preliminary and a permanent injunction issue restraining the defendants from enforcing these sections against the plaintiffs (A. 7a). The convening of a three-judge court was requested, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§2281 and 2284 (A. 6a).

The matter was referred to a three-judge court. The defendants filed answers (A. 48a, 49a) following which the plaintiffs moved for summary judgment (A. 50a). On June 26, 1968, the three-judge court, relying mainly upon *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N.Y. 2d 496, 281 N.Y.S. 2d 9 (1968) *cert. denied and appeal dismissed* 390 U.S. 29, dismissed the complaint, holding that the sections of the Penal Law under attack were constitutional and had not been superseded by the Smith Act (A. 69a, 70a). In addition, the court, relying upon an affidavit

submitted by the defendants stating that no one had been rejected for grand jury service solely because he did not have $250., upheld the validity of former §596(3) of the Penal Law (A. 75a). This appeal followed.

The District Attorney of Queens has consented to the entry of an order staying him from prosecuting the plaintiffs pending disposition of this case.[4]

Summary of Argument

I. A. The New York Criminal Anarchy statute, enacted in 1902, was first construed by the New York Court of Appeals in 1922 in *People* v. *Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, *aff'd Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U.S. 652. Although the statute as thus construed is admittedly unconstitutional in the light of more recent decisions of this Court, *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U.S. 494, *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589, it was resurrected in 1964 to convict William Epton, *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*. The Court of Appeals in *Epton* sought to reconstrue the statute to meet current standards; that re-interpretation of the statute in *Epton*, accepted by the court below, still suffers from the vices of vagueness and overbreadth and the statute remains unconstitutional. The clear and present danger test, as construed by the Court of Appeals, does not even meet the standards of *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*. Furthermore, that test is itself of doubtful validity in view of recent decisions of this Court.

---

4. The indictment in the Supreme Court, County of Queens was returned against 15 people. Ten of them are plaintiffs in the present action. A similar action was started in the Eastern District of New York by Fred Fernandez, one of the other persons named in the indictment. That action was subsequently transferred to the Southern District of New York and consolidated with this action. A separate jurisdictional statement was filed in this Court on behalf of Fred Fernandez. This Court noted probable jurisdiction and ordered that the case be consolidated with this one.

Realistically viewed, the conduct charged in the indictment could not possibly result in a real and imminent threat to the stability of our government. An indictment such as this necessarily inhibits and chills the exercise of First Amendment rights.

B. There is no reason, in this situation, for the Court to apply the doctrine of abstention. See *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360, *Harman* v. *Forssenius*, 380 U.S. 528. In *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, this Court held abstention inappropriate where statutes are attacked on their face as violating free speech. Hence in this case an injunction, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra*, and declaratory relief should be granted, *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 389 U.S. 241.

Nor is abstention required by 28 U.S.C. §2283. In the first place, that section does not bar declaratory relief. *Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra*. Furthermore, consideration of the history of 28 U.S.C. §2283 and 42 U.S.C. §1983, the interpretation given to them by the courts, and the considerations underlying *Dombrowski* lead to the view that §1983 is an exception to the rule of comity set forth in §2283.

II. The re-interpretation of the New York Criminal Anarchy Statute by the Court of Appeals in *Epton* and accepted by the court below, violates due process by not affording plaintiffs fair warning of the new construction. The holdings of *Dennis* v. *United States, supra*, and *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents, supra*, together with the non-enforcement of the law for over forty years justifiably led the plaintiffs to assume that the law was unconstitutional. To charge them with criminal conduct, which up to the time of the *Epton* opinion was prohibited only by an unconstitutional statute, violates the very essence of due process and operates as an *ex post facto* law. See *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia*, 378 U.S. 347.

III. The $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment. The decision of this Court, in condemning the poll tax in *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections*, 383 U.S. 663, is equally applicable here, for poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror.

IV. Congressional legislation in the field of sedition establishes a Congressional intent to occupy the field, Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385, Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781, *et seq.*, leaving no room for the state sedition laws. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497, recognized that such legislation made no distinction between sedition directed toward overthrow of the federal government and similar activity directed toward the overthrow of state governments. The federal government has the primary responsibility of protecting the country against all seditious activity including that directed against the states themselves.

Preemption of state sedition statutes does not leave states powerless to protect themselves for they have innumerable statutes under which to prosecute threatened acts of violence.

ARGUMENT

POINT I

The New York Criminal Anarchy Law Violates the First and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution.

A. The New York Statute is both vague and overbroad.

Over the past half century, this Court has considered and struck down a series of State statutes found to be inconsistent with First and Fourteenth Amendment rights of free speech, press and assembly. *Stromberg* v. *California*, 283 U.S. 359;

Herndon v. *Lowry*, 301 U.S. 242; *Thornhill* v. *Alabama*, 310 U.S. 88; *Winters* v. *New York*, 333 U.S. 507; *Speiser* v. *Randall*, 357 U.S. 513; *Smith* v. *California*, 361 U.S. 147; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, 371 U.S. 415; *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360; *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U.S. 589; *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*, ___ U.S. ___, 37 U.S.L. Week 4525 (June 10, 1969) and many others. This Court has found statutory language in some of these cases to be so vague that "men of common intelligence must necessarily guess at its meaning and differ as to its application." *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 367; *Connally* v. *General Construction Co.*, 269 U.S. 385; *Lanzetta* v. *New Jersey*, 306 U.S. 451. In other cases, statutes have been found to be unconstitutionally "overbroad" in that their net is "large enough to catch all possible offenders" leaving it to the courts "to step inside and say who could be rightfully detained and who should be set at large." *United States* v. *Reese*, 92 U.S. 214, 221; see *Thornhill* v. *Alabama*, *supra*; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, *supra*. *Cf. Aptheker* v. *Secretary of State*, 378 U.S. 500. Often it is difficult and perhaps unnecessary to classify statutes in one or the other category. Harlan, J., concurring in *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, *supra* at 257. See Note, *The Void for Vagueness Doctrine in the Supreme Court*, 109 U. Pa. L. Rev. 67. Terminology aside, this Court has been quick, especially in recent years, to hold State statutes to high standards of constitutionality out of a recognition that our democracy can survive only if our citizens may engage in the fullest and most vigorous expression of views about public issues. *New York Times Co.* v. *Sullivan*, 376 U.S. 254, 270; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, *supra* at 429.

The instant case presents a somewhat unusual situation. The statute under attack is an old one, having been enacted in 1902 following President McKinley's assassination. It lay dormant until World War I, when it was utilized to convict radicals

of that time. *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra*. It was then moribund for another 40 years. In 1964 it was resurrected to prosecute William Epton, a radical of our time. *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*. The present prosecution followed hard on the heels of the New York Court of Appeals' affirmance of the *Epton* conviction, an affirmance based on a rewriting of the statute in a judicial attempt to conform to more recent constitutional standards laid down by this Court.[5]

In view of this history of the statute, it can hardly be argued that its meaning and scope are clear. The very same words of the statute have been now given two interpretations, the first, in 1922, being admittedly unconstitutional under current constitutional standards, and the second allegedly consistent with the decision of this Court in *Dennis*. See *People* v. *Epton*, *supra* at 505; *People* v. *Ferguson*, *supra* at 830.

A reading of the statute makes the difficulties clear. First, not a word in the statute (§§160, 161) suggests the requirement, recognized at least since *Dennis*, that there must be a specific intent to overthrow the government and that the mere teaching of the doctrine or even its advocacy is not sufficient in the absence of such an intent. *Cf. Yates* v. *United States*, 354 U.S. 298. Second, the statute says not a word about the requirement that a conviction for criminal anarchy can not lie, consistent with the Constitution, without a finding that the conduct of the defendants has created the danger of an evil which is "extremely serious" and with a "degree of imminence extremely high," *Bridges* v. *California*, 314 U.S. 252, 263, so that the civil authorities must act to prevent attempt

---

5. The Epton decision was handed down on May 16, 1967. The indictment herein alleged that the acts of criminal anarchy occurred between October 1, 1965 and June 21, 1967, substantially all prior to the decision in *Epton*.

at the overthrow of the government. Third, the statute speaks in terms of "organized government" without distinction between local, State and Federal governments.[6]

The New York Court of Appeals in *Epton* attempted to fill these gaps in the statute, evidently acting on the theory, later enunciated by the court below in this case, that it could rewrite the statute in 1967 according to the presumed intent of the New York State Legislature 65 years earlier because "if the 1902 Legislature had known it could not have all it wanted, it would have wanted all it could get" (A. 69a). This free-wheeling principle of statutory construction, implicit in *Epton*, *supra* at 505, and explicit in the decision of the court below, is totally at variance with well-established doctrine of this Court. If a state court could re-interpret a criminal statute any way it pleased in accordance with a fictitious assumption as to the meaning of the State Legislature, this Court would never be justified in enjoining state court action. *Cf. Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* and *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*. This will be discussed more fully in Point II, *infra*.

Acting on this improper premise, the New York court "reconstrued" the statute by writing into it (a) a requirement of specific intent, (b) a requirement of "clear and present danger" and (c) a limitation of its terms to sedition directed against the State.

Aside from serious due process objections to such a procedure (see Point II, *infra*), the statute, even as differently construed on this second occasion, violates the Fourteenth Amendment.

---

6. Reference to the broad term "organized government" is also objectionable because it is inconsistent with the decision of this Court in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497. That aspect of the unconstitutionality of the New York statute will be considered below in Point IV. Argument is made here, in addition, that the language is unconstitutional because it is too broad.

The Court of Appeals' new construction provides little improvement over its construction in *Gitlow*. It now construes the statute to incorporate the "clear and present danger" test. But clear and present danger of what? This Court in *Dennis* meant a "'clear and present danger' of attempting or accomplishing the prohibited crime," 341 U.S. at 505; in this case, overthrow of the government. But as construed and applied by the Court of Appeals in *Epton*, a conviction under the New York statute does *not* require a clear and present danger of the overthrow, or attempted overthrow of organized government. While referring, in passing, to the *Dennis* standard, the court held that standard to be met by a finding of clear and present danger "that . . . riots . . . would be intensified or . . . rekindled." *People* v. *Epton*, *supra* at 502. Such a construction might be appropriate in a statute aimed at prohibiting incitement to riot. It is not a permissible construction of a statute aimed at prohibiting the overthrow of the government.

The difference is not a trivial one. A riot and the overthrow of organized government are vastly different things. The "clear and present danger" test is meaningless if it permits prosecution for sedition or anarchy on the basis of evidence of a clear and present danger of disorder.

Nor is this all. Even as most recently construed, the inherent vices of the statute, vagueness and overbreadth, are left untouched. The statute is now as bad as it was before the *Epton* decision and its inhibitory effect on free debate of public issues is equally chilling.

Some degree of vagueness or overbreadth may be tolerated in a regulatory statute. *Omaechevarria* v. *Idaho*, 246 U.S. 343; *Waters-Pierce Oil Co.* v. *Texas*, 212 U.S. 86. But "the standards of certainty in statutes punishing for offenses is higher than in those depending primarily upon civil sanction for enforcement",

Winters v. *New York*, *supra* at 515. And in criminal statutes involving free speech, the standards must be even higher, *Winters* v. *New York*, *supra* at 517. In such cases a defective statute creates an inhibiting effect not only on parties to the action but on all others—an inhibiting effect upon the freedom of speech without which democracy cannot survive.

This very statute, and, indeed, one of the subdivisions under attack on this appeal, has already been considered by this Court and found to be invalid. The second and fourth counts of the present indictment allege, respectively, violation of former §161(2) and conspiracy to violate that section (A. 11a-12a). In *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra* at 598-599, this Court found that under §161(2) "the possible scope of 'seditious' utterances or acts have virtually no limit". The other counts under attack refer to portions of the statute which are equally objectionable.

Defendants will answer, as the court below has already answered, that the *Epton* decision has "cleaned up" the statute. We submit that the additional requirements read into the act afford insufficient protection to the Fourteenth Amendment rights of the plaintiffs and others who seek to speak their mind "although not always with perfect good taste, on all public institutions." *Bridges* v. *California*, *supra* at 270.

Both the intent limitation and the clear and present danger test which were read into the statute are basically subjective standards and mean different things to different men. We cannot afford such imprecise language where speech is involved. If we are to give full protection to "uninhibited, robust and wide open" debate on public issues and to permit "vehement, caustic and sometimes unpleasantly sharp attacks on government and public officials," *New York Times* v. *Sullivan*, *supra* at 270, we cannot make the exercise of this right subject to a possible finding by a court and jury that the speaker had one or another

intent or that his conduct caused a clear and present danger of some evil which cannot be consistently defined even by the highest court of New York.

The clear and present danger test is particularly restrictive of personal liberties. This case and *Epton* illustrate this perfectly. Realistically, it is inconceivable that a handful of residents of Queens—a few teachers, a grocery storekeeper, a truck driver, a few students—could, in current times, pose an imminent actual threat that the government could be overthrown even if, as alleged, they had managed to collect a few rifles and had had a discussion on guerilla warfare. Such a group might conceivably cause disorder; they might even shoot someone, but these are crimes readily punishable by other statutes.[7] But overthrow the government? No one really believes that, in any literal sense. Similarly, no one really believes that a man named Epton, by making a speech on the streets of Harlem, could create a clear and present danger to the continued existence of the government of New York City or New York State.[8] This is not the Rhode Island of Dorr's Rebellion.

The overbreadth of the New York Criminal Anarchy statute and its correspondent chilling effect is not lessened in any degree by reading into it a clear and present danger test if it is

---

7. As we note above, p. 3, plaintiffs Ferguson and Harris were both indicted (and later convicted) on charges of conspiracy to commit murder. All of the plaintiffs are charged, in the instant indictment, with crimes such as possession of weapons, conspiracy to commit arson and similar offenses. The people of New York are adequately protected by such indictments.

8. Literature on the causes of such disorders is rapidly growing. The most important discussion, of course, is in the Report of the National Advisory Committee on Civil Disorders (the Kerner Commission). See also Conot, *Rivers of Blood, Years of Darkness* (1967). It is generally agreed that the causes of riots are social and economic; it is nowhere suggested in this literature that riots are brought about by conduct such as that alleged here.

to be applied as loosely as the Court of Appeals did in *Epton*. Those with a conscientious regard for such statutes or those who merely fear punishment must be discouraged and inhibited by such laws, since they must know, as we all do, that one man's clear and present danger of the overthrow of government is another man's civil unrest caused by intolerable social pressures. If this Court's warning against the inhibitory effect of vague and overbroad statutes in *Button*, *Baggett* and *Dombrowski* is to have any meaning at all, it cannot be satisfied with the formula adopted here.

It will, of course, be argued that the New York court's decision was in conformity with this Court's decision in *Dennis*. We suggest that there is a difference between state and federal statutes in this regard. *Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 502; *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 370, n. 8. But if there is no such difference, we suggest that *Dennis* should be reexamined in the light of this Court's decisions in the past twenty years.

At its last term this Court, without dissent, held the Ohio Criminal Syndicalism statute unconstitutional, *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*, *supra*. In so doing the Court distinguished between "mere abstract teaching" and "preparing a group for violent action and steeling it to such action". *Noto* v. *United States*, 367 U.S. 290, 297-298. Justice Douglas, in a concurring opinion, called attention to the constitutional inadequacy of the clear and present danger doctrine as it was applied in *Dennis* and other cases. We respectfully suggest that it is time that the clear and present danger doctrine were faced squarely and overruled. It is not consistent with recent decisions of the Court and it is confusing and harmful to the development of our constitutional law.

The District Court sought to meet all of these objections to the statute (as well as to the further argument made in

Point II, *infra*) by designating the plaintiffs' conduct as "hard-core," saying: "Since the statute embraced more than it permissibly could embrace, it surely embraced the 'hard-core' activities with which they are charged" (A. 71a). We do not understand the designation "hard-core" as having any application to the allegations of the indictment. Certainly the indictment shows no hard-core conduct in relation to the crime alleged. Inflammatory references in the indictment to guns and explosives still cannot turn a tiny group of alleged black militants into an organization with the power to present a clear and present danger to organized government. There is here no charge of a widespread, secret, disciplined organization with national or even international ties which might in some circumstances conceivably threaten the government. *Cf. Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra* at 511. In fact, there is no charge at all of the existence of any organization with a program and a political goal. *Cf. Dennis*, *Pierce* v. *United States*, 252 U.S. 239, *Schenck* v. *United States*, 249 U.S. 47. If we were talking of a conspiracy to commit lesser crimes, perhaps the "hard-core" analysis of the court below might be more relevant. But certainly nothing contained in this indictment justifies such a holding.

The opinion of the court below in this respect does not and never did represent the law in free speech cases. It is inconsistent with the decision in *Winters* v. *New York*, *supra*, where this Court was concerned with the statute's effect on the free speech rights of persons other than the defendant; it is inconsistent with the language in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra* at 486 ("[W]e have consequently allowed attacks on overly broad statutes with no requirement that the person making the attack demonstrate that his own conduct could not be regulated by a statute drawn with the requisite narrow specificity.") See also *Aptheker* v. *Secretary of State*, *supra* at

515-517; *N.A.A.C.P.* v. *Button*, *supra* at 432-433; *Landry* v. *Daley*, 280 F.Supp. 938, 948-949 (N.D. Ill. 1968).

If the statute is vague or overbroad, it is unconstitutional, and if it is unconstitutional, it ought not to be enforced against anyone, lest it have a chilling effect on everyone.

In the course of his oral presentation on the original argument of this case, counsel for the defendant Mackell discussed at some length the quantity of ammunition allegedly found on the plaintiffs, the guns and other instruments of destruction allegedly found in their possession and the nature of the written material allegedly printed and distributed by them. None of these details are in the record before this Court; they are claimed to be found in grand jury minutes not available to plaintiffs. It is therefore impossible for us to respond to an argument based on such alleged facts.

We can, however, make two brief comments:

(1) The illegal possession of guns and munitions is covered by other statutes, many of which are relied on in other counts of the indictment. There is no need to allege criminal anarchy to protect the state in such circumstances.

(2) The bombastic and often reckless rhetoric of splinter groups in our society should not be confused with a conspiracy to overthrow the government. Fringe groups of both the right and the left have always spoken in terms bearing no relationship at all to their power to act. (See, for example, *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*, *supra*, fn. 1). Such rhetoric is a part of the normal political ferment of a democratic society. Its suppression merely suppresses free speech—it accomplishes nothing useful and has potential for great harm to our democracy.

In his original brief and in oral argument, counsel for Mackell also seemed to contend that the criminal anarchy counts

of the indictment were necessary to supply the unlawful intent needed to sustain those counts of the indictment alleging possession of weapons under former §1897(9) of the New York Penal Law. This argument has no merit. In the first place, at least three of the defendants in the indictment (Stanford, West and Noel) were charged only with criminal anarchy and conspiracy to commit the same, and not with illegal possession of weapons. In the second place, even if the crime of criminal anarchy can be utilized to provide the unlawful intent for possession charges (a doubtful proposition), there is certainly no need to allege it as a separate and independent count.

B. Abstention is inappropriate in the instant case.

Although this Court early recognized the propriety of injunctive relief, *Ex Parte Young*, 209 U.S. 123, federal courts have often abstained from adjudicating such cases in order to "avoid the waste of a tentative decision as well as the friction of a premature constitutional adjudication." *Railroad Commission* v. *Pullman*, 312 U.S. 496, 500. It has become apparent, however, that federal courts will not apply abstention mechanically and will not abstain when useless delay and expense would otherwise result, *County of Allegheny* v. *Frank Mashuda Co.*, 360 U.S. 185, 196-197, when State law is not ambiguous, *Harman* v. *Forssenius, supra* at 535, when a State court interpretation would not eliminate the constitutional issue, *Baggett* v. *Bullitt, supra* at 375-379, when the nature of the constitutional deprivation alleged is great, *Harman* v. *Forssenius, supra* at 537, and when the claimant has been vested with a right of access to the Federal courts, *McNeese* v. *Board of Education*, 373 U.S. 668, 672. In other cases abstention is not appropriate, for State statutes may be applied by local authorities in an unfair and discriminatory fashion for the purpose of harassing the defendant, *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra* at 490.

Most important in the context of this case, the federal courts will not abstain where State statutes are so restrictive of liberty that their very existence has an inhibitory effect on the exercise of First Amendment rights, for those wishing to exercise those rights may be deterred by the overbreadth of the statute. Such statutes, in current parlance, have a "chilling effect upon the exercise of First Amendment rights." *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra* at 487; they result in a general dampening of political activity, often for many years. See, for example, the 18 years during which the Feinberg Law threatened the political rights of teachers in New York. *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra*. In such cases, this Court has either enjoined the operation of State statutes, as in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra*, or has entertained actions for declaratory judgment, as in *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, *supra*.

There are two reasons why abstention is inappropriate in the instant case. First, plaintiffs claim that the Court of Appeals' reinterpretation of the statute in *Epton* is itself unconstitutional and thus to abstain would not eliminate the constitutional issue. *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, *supra* at 375-379; *Harrison* v. *N.A.A.C.P.*, 360 U.S. 167, 177-178. Secondly, should this Court abstain, it may never have the opportunity of deciding the constitutional claims raised by the plaintiffs. The state, as it did in *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, has charged plaintiffs in one indictment not only with crimes under the Criminal Anarchy Law but also with crimes not subject to attack on constitutional grounds. Thus, as in *People* v. *Epton*, *supra*, by having an adequate State ground to support a conviction, review by this Court of the allegedly uncontitutional criminal anarchy statute will be foreclosed and its inhibiting effect on the exercise of free speech will operate unhindered.

28 U.S.C. §2283 does not mandate that this Court abstain from granting relief in an action brought, as in the instant case,

under 42 U.S.C. §1983. §2283, of course, has no application to a declaratory judgment, which can issue without injunctive relief, *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, *supra*. But more than that, §2283 does not even stand in the way of an injunction.

28 U.S.C. §2283 is not a jurisdictional statute, but rather expresses a principle of comity and equity. *Smith* v. *Apple*, 264 U.S. 274, 278-279. In *Baines* v. *City of Danville*, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964) *cert. denied*, 381 U.S. 939, the court noted:

> "Since the statute was fathered by the principles of comity, it has been held that the statute should be read in the light of those principles and, though absolute in its terms, is inapplicable in extraordinary cases in which an injunction against state court proceedings is the only means of avoiding grave and irreparable injury." (*Id.* at 593, footnotes omitted.)

See also, *Southern California Petroleum Corp.* v. *Harper*, 273 F. 2d 715, 718 (5th Cir. 1960).

§2283 dates back to the Act of March 2, 1793, 1 Stat. 333, ch. 22 which stated: "nor shall a writ of injunction be granted to stay proceedings in any court of a state. . . ." In 1875 the language was rephrased and an exception was added relating to bankruptcy proceedings. Rev. Stat. §720 (1875). This provision, slightly modified, was incorporated into the Judicial Code of 1911 (§265, 36 Stat. 1162) and remained until the Judicial Code of 1948 which enacted §2283 as it presently reads.

Even before 1948, the courts had recognized that there existed implied exceptions to the language of §265 (the predecessor to §2283). In *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, 314 U.S. 118, 132-134, this Court dealt at length with §265 and expressed disapproval of these implied exceptions, other than

those apparently authorized by statute. The Court concluded that the only true exception to the statutory command of §265 were cases involving possession of a *res*.

Even following *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, and before the enactment of the Judicial Code of 1948, however, this Court continued to recognize "exceptions" to §265. *Porter* v. *Dickens*, 328 U.S. 252.

In 1948 the Judiciary Code was revised to read in its present form. The Reviser's notes to §2283 state that it was intended to restore "the basic law as generally understood and interpreted prior to the Toucey decision."

Since 1948, this Court has continued to recognize that a federal statute permitting an injunction need not expressly mention §2283 in order for it to be considered "as expressly authorized by Act of Congress." *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman Bros. Co.*, 348 U.S. 511, 516; *Dilworth* v. *Riner*, 343 F. 2d 226, 230 (5th Cir. 1965). See *Leiter Minerals, Inc.* v. *United States*, 352 U.S. 220.

An examination of the purpose sought to be achieved by the enactment of §1983 leads to the conclusion that it must be read as an exception to §2283.

42 U.S.C. §1983 is derived almost intact from section 1 of the 1871 "Act to Enforce the Fourteenth Amendment".[9] The Reconstruction Congresses were concerned not only with protecting the civil rights of the newly enfranchised citizenry but also with insuring that the federal government be given the principal responsibility for this protection. These Congresses had also passed the Thirteenth, Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments, which the Court said in *Strauder* v. *West Virginia*,

---

9. Act of April 20, 1871, ch. 22, Sec. 1, 17 Stat. 13.

100 U.S. 303, 306-307, had a common purpose, namely to secure rights to the recently emancipated slaves. See *Ex Parte Virginia*, 100 U.S. 339.

The legislative history of §1983 indicates that it was enacted to protect the rights of those newly freed and to grant them access to federal courts for the protection of those rights. See Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy—Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights*, 21 Rutgers L. Rev. 92, 109-113; *Monroe* v. *Pape*, 365 U.S. 167, 180; *Landry* v. *Daley*, 288 F. Supp. 200, 223 (N.D. Ill. 1968). If 42 U.S.C. §1983 is not regarded as an exception to §2283, the statutory scheme for the protection of constitutional rights would be rendered nugatory whenever state action falling within the ban of §1983 took the form of a legal proceeding.

The considerations which underlie *Dombrowski* are equally applicable in the present situation and reinforce the view that §2283 does not require a federal court to abstain in an action brought under §1983.

As noted above, this Court in *Dombrowski* was concerned that a criminal prosecution under a statute "regulating expression usually involves imponderables and contingencies that themselves may inhibit the full exercise of First Amendment freedoms." 380 U.S. at 486. The Court went on to recognize that

> "Because of the sensitive nature of constitutionally protected expression, we have not required that all of those subject to overbroad regulations risk prosecution to test their rights. For free expression—of transcendent value to all society, and not merely to those exercising their rights—might be the loser." *Ibid.*

Here, too, where the statute is attacked as overly broad, there is a danger to the free exercise of First Amendment free-

doms. This danger exists even though here, as opposed to *Dombrowski*, the State proceedings have already been initiated.[10]

It is the protection of the rights involved and not the mere commencement of State proceedings which is the determinative factor in deciding whether a federal court should abstain. In his dissenting opinion in *Dombrowski*, Justice Harlan recognized that it would be illogical to view the institution of a State proceeding as the factor determining whether a federal court could issue an injunction for then "standing and criminality [would] turn on which party wins the race to the forum of its own choice." 380 U.S. at 502.

The same concern for the protection of First Amendment rights by injunctive relief was reiterated in *City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U.S. 808, where the petitioners in their removal petition had alleged, *inter alia*, that the state statute under which they were being prosecuted was unconstitutionally vague on its face. This Court reversed the lower court's grant of the removal petition, saying, at p. 829:

> "But there are many other remedies available in the federal courts to redress the wrongs claimed by the individual petitioners in the extraordinary circumstances they allege in their removal petitions. If the state

---

10. The issuance of an injunction by this Court will cause no greater "conflict" between federal and state courts than in *Dombrowski*. There the plaintiffs had been arrested on October 4, 1963. The arrest warrants were vacated by a Criminal Court Judge on October 25. The plaintiffs then brought suit in the federal courts. Following the District Court's dismissal of the complaint, the plaintiffs were indicted. Thus at the time the Supreme Court issued its decision an indictment was pending against the plaintiffs. The Court's remand to the District Court for the issuance of a decree restraining prosecution of the indictments against the plaintiffs thus had the practical effect of staying a pending state proceeding, which is exactly the situation presented herein.

> prosecution or trial on the charge of obstructing a public street or on any other charge would itself clearly deny their rights protected by the First Amendment, they may under some circumstances obtain an injunction in the federal court. See *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479."

This Court thus recognized that in the circumstances of that case (where removal was obviously sought after the state prosecutions had commenced), a federal injunction would be a remedy available to petitioners. The four dissenting justices explicitly recognized that a federal court could enjoin pending state prosecutions.

> "Continuance of an illegal local prosecution, like the initiation of a new one, can have a chilling effect on a federal guarantee of civil rights. We said in NAACP v. Button, 371 U.S. 415, 433, respecting some of these federal rights, that '[t]he threat of sanctions may deter their exercise almost as potently as the actual application of sanctions.' In a First Amendment context, we said: 'By permitting determination of the invalidity of these statutes without regard to the permissibility of some regulation on the facts of particular cases, we have, in effect, avoided making vindication of freedom of expression await the outcome of protracted litigation. Moreover, we have not thought that the improbability of successful prosecution makes the case different. The chilling effect upon the exercise of First Amendment rights may derive from the fact of the prosecution, unaffected by the prospects of its success or failure.' *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, 380 U.S. 479, 487. The latter case was a suit to enjoin a state prosecution. The present cases are close kin. For removal, if allowed, is equivalent to a plea in bar granted by a federal court to protect a federal right." 384 U.S. at 845-846.

If 42 U.S.C. §1983 is to fully protect the assertion of federal rights, 28 U.S.C. §2283 cannot be viewed as a mandate for federal courts to abstain from issuing injunctive relief.[11]

POINT II

The New Construction of the Criminal Anarchy Statute Violates Plaintiffs' Right to Due Process of Law.

Perhaps no rule of constitutional law is as basic as that a criminal statute must give clear notice of proscribed acts. The rule is a general rule and applies *a fortiori* where First Amendment rights are involved. *Lambert* v. *California*, 355 U.S. 225, 228; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, *supra*.

The New York statute was authoritatively interpreted by the state court in *Gitlow*. This "construction fixes the meaning of the statute for this case." *Winters* v. *New York*, *supra* at 514. It is now conceded by all that the interpretation of the statute in *Gitlow* rendered the law unconstitutional; this was so "as definitely as if [the statute] had been amended by the Legislature." *Id.* An unconstitutional law is void; to hold that laws heretofore determined to be unconstitutional are merely lying dormant, subject to revival by a later contrary interpretation by the courts, would be productive of endless mischief.

---

11. Federal courts which have considered this question have reached different conclusions. Cases holding that §1983 is an exception to §2283 are as follows: *Baker* v. *Bindner*, 274 F. Supp. 658 (W.D. Ky. 1967); *Tribune Review Publishing Co.* v. *Thomas*, 153 F. Supp. 486 (W.D. Pa. 1957); *Cooper* v. *Hutchinson*, 184 F. 2d 119 (3rd Cir. 1950); *Ware* v. *Nichols*, 266 F. Supp. 564 (N.D. Miss. 1967) (Judge Wisdom concurring); *McSurely* v. *Ratliff*, Civ. Action 1146 (E.D. Ky. 1967); *Landry* v. *Daley*, 288 F. Supp. 200 (N.D. Ill. 1968). Cases reaching the contrary result are as follows: *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 262 F. Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss. 1966) (Judge Rives dissenting on this point), *aff'd* 390 U.S. 611 (without reaching the question raised here); *Baines* v. *City of Danville*, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964) (Judges Sobeloff and Bell dissenting on this point), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 939; *Brooks* v. *Briley*, 274 F. Supp. 538 (M.D. Tenn. 1967); *Goss* v. *State of Illinois*, 312 F. 2d 257 (7th Cir. 1963).

The basic problem raised in this view of the case is one of due process and particularly of notice to the plaintiffs that the Criminal Anarchy Law of New York was viable after *Dennis*, *Yates* and *Keyishian*. If every man is presumed to know the law (a presumption which, in this situation, is irrebuttable), he must be presumed to know the law that exculpates him as well as the law that might find him guilty.

It is no answer to cite cases like *Poulos* v. *New Hampshire*, 345 U.S. 395, and *Cox* v. *New Hampshire*, 312 U.S. 569, to the effect that a limiting construction may be applied to conduct occurring prior to that construction "provided such application affords fair warning to the defendants." *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*, *supra* at 491, n. 7; see also the decision below (A. 71a). There was no fair warning here.[12] On the contrary, plaintiffs had every reason to believe that the statute was a dead letter and it is hard to understand, as the court below suggests (A. 72a), how the *Epton* decision was foreseeable.

The situation presented to the Court on this record differs in no material respect from *Bouie* v. *City of Columbia*, *supra*, *Shuttlesworth* v. *City of Birmingham*, 394 U.S. 147 and *Gregory* v. *City of Chicago*, 394 U.S. 111, except that, with foreknowledge of how the Court of Appeals will act,[13] the plaintiffs are asking, in advance of trial, the protection of the United States Constitution which was invoked only after trial in *Bouie*, *Shuttlesworth* and *Gregory*.

---

12. The court below found "fair warning" because it thought the conduct charged against plaintiffs was "hard-core" conduct. This concept is no more controlling in considering the due process objections of plaintiffs than in considering their First Amendment objections, and for the same reasons. See *supra*, p. 15.

13. That is, since the Court of Appeals applied its new construction of the statute to Epton, we must assume, *a fortiori*, that it will apply that same construction to the plaintiffs in this case.

In *Bouie* this Court held that petitioners could not have foreseen that a narrowly written statute would have been broadened to the point where it would encompass their activities:

> "When a similarly unforeseeable state-court construction of a criminal statute is applied retroactively to subject a person to criminal liability for past conduct, the effect is to deprive him of due process of law in the sense of fair warning that his contemplated conduct constitutes a crime." (*Id.* at 354-355.)

In *Shuttlesworth* the Alabama Supreme Court had narrowly construed an overbroad city ordinance in an attempt to render it constitutional. This Court stated:

> "It would have taken extraordinary clairvoyance for anyone to perceive that this language [of the City ordinance] meant what the Supreme Court of Alabama was destined to find that it meant more than four years later; and, with First Amendment rights hanging in the balance we would hesitate long before assuming that either the members of the Commission or the petitioner possessed any such clairvoyance at the time of the Good Friday march." (*Id.* at 156.)[14]

Mr. Justice Harlan, concurring, said:

> "If these [state] officials construe a vague statute unconstitutionally, the citizen may take them at their word,

---

14. If memory serves us, at the time of the oral argument on this case in the October 1968 Term, Mr. Justice Stewart, who wrote the *Shuttlesworth* opinion, suggested that he had intended the "clairvoyance" language to apply principally to members of the Commission and not to the petitioner. However that may be, it is clear that logically the point made by the opinion also applies to the petitioner's lack of "clairvoyance" especially since there are "First Amendment rights hanging in the balance".

> and act on the assumption that the statute is void." (*Id.* at 159.)

Similarly, since the Court of Appeals, in *Gitlow*, construed this vague statute unconstitutionally, the plaintiffs could take it at its word, and act on the assumption that the statute was void. Plaintiffs could no more be credited with clairvoyance than either Shuttlesworth or the members of the Birmingham Commission.

It is quite immaterial, as defendant Mackell has argued (Br. on original argument, pp. 37-38), that *Epton* was decided before the indictment herein was returned. The *acts* alleged in the indictment occurred before the decision in *Epton* was rendered,[15] and plaintiffs did not have "extraordinary clairvoyance". As Justices Black and Douglas stated, concurring in *Gregory* v. *City of Chicago*, *supra*,

> "The infringement on First Amendment rights will not be cured if the narrowing construction is so unforeseeable that men of common intelligence could not have realized the law's limited scope at the only relevant time, when their acts were committed . . . or if the law remains excessively sweeping even as narrowed." (*Id.* at 121.)

See opinion of Warren, C.J., concurred in by Brennan and Stewart, JJ., in *James* v. *United States*, 366 U.S. 213; *Lanzetta* v. *New Jersey*, 306 U.S. 451, 456.

One may reasonably be charged with foreknowledge of how a court will interpret a statute but he cannot reasonably be charged with foreknowledge that a court will reverse itself. *Cf. United States* v. *Murdock*, 290 U.S. 389, where this Court held that the defendant could not be charged with foreknowl-

---

15. The *Epton* decision was on May 16, 1967; the acts alleged in the indictment were substantially before that date.

edge of the Court's subsequent interpretation of the Fifth Amendment.

The court below further sought to answer plaintiffs by arguing that even if the Court of Appeals had "transcended [its] powers" by, in effect, amending the statute, "this would be entirely a matter of state law and not one of federal concern" (A. 70a). Perhaps so, if we are speaking of the state's violation of the doctrine of separation of powers; not so, if we are speaking of due process and the failure of the state court to give "fair warning" that it would arrogate to itself a legislative function.

POINT III

The Monetary Requirement for Qualification as a Grand Juror Violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.

Former §596(3) of the Judiciary Law, *infra*, pp. 38-39, establishes a $250.00 monetary qualification for grand jury service, a qualification in violation of the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment.[16]

In *Harper* v. *Virginia Board of Elections*, 383 U.S. 663, this Court struck down Virginia's poll tax of $1.50 stating:

> "... We conclude that a State violates the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment whenever it makes the affluence of the voter or payment of any fee an electoral standard. Voter qualifications have no relation to wealth nor to paying or not paying this or

---

16. The monetary qualification has been eliminated from the new Judiciary Law, Sec. 596, which became effective September 1, 1967. However, the grand jurors who indicted plaintiffs were selected under the old law.

any other tax. Our cases demonstrate that the Equal Protection Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment restrains the States from fixing voter qualifications which invidiously discriminate.

* * *

". . . wealth or fee paying has, in our view, no relation to voting qualifications; the right to vote is too precious, too fundamental to be so burdened or conditioned." *Id.* at 666, 670.

What the Court said with reference to the poll tax in *Harper* is equally applicable here. Poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror. Those who are poor are as competent to serve as those who are rich. To condition grand jury service upon a showing of monetary worth runs contrary to the very notion that the grand jury must represent a cross-section of the community.

The court below (A. 75a) recognized that a "modest property qualification for grand jurors might now be held unconstitutional." However, it dismissed plaintiffs' challenge contending that an affidavit of the Queens County Clerk demonstrated that "the property requirement had no significance in his selection of jurors" (A. 75a). However, the County Clerk's affidavit did not so state. On the contrary, his affidavit indicated that the property qualification question was asked of all prospective jurors (A. 58a). That the Clerk knows of no prospective juror disqualified *solely* on this ground is not important (A. 58a).

POINT IV

Federal Legislation Has Preempted the Field of Sedition and States May Not Pass Statutes Proscribing the Overthrow of State Governments.

When Congress enacts legislation within an area of its competence, the field is preempted and the states may not act. *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497; *Rice* v. *Santa Fe Elevator Corp.*, 331 U.S. 218; *Hines* v. *Davidowitz*, 312 U.S. 52. Federal legislation in the field of sedition has preempted the states from enacting statutes, such as former §§160 and 161 of the New York Criminal Anarchy Law, which proscribe advocacy of the overthrow of "organized government." "Organized government" has been interpreted by *People* v. *Gitlow*, *supra* at 138, to mean "all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation."[17]

That Congress has pervasively legislated in the field of sedition is apparent. A series of Congressional statutes presently in effect shows a Congressional intent to exercise the broadest powers available to it in this area. The most important is the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. §2385. This statute makes it a crime to advocate or teach the duty or desirability of overthrowing or destroying

> "the Government of the United States or the government of any state, territory, district or possession thereof; or the governments of any political sub-division therein, by force or violence, or by the assassination of any officer of any such government."

---

17. The indictment in the instant case alleges that the plaintiffs' acts were addressed to "organized government, to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies". The indictment, in an effort to save the statute, thus defines the term "organized government" in a manner different from the Court of Appeals in *Gitlow*.

The Smith Act was followed by the enactment of the Internal Security Act of 1950, 50 U.S.C. §781, *et seq.*, and the Communist Control Act of 1954, 50 U.S.C. §841, *et seq.* The latter statute applied the provisions and penalties of the Internal Security Act to a member of any organization whose purpose was to overthrow by force and violence "the Government of the United States, or the government of any state or political subdivision thereof." (50 U.S.C. §843).[18]

These enactments make no distinction between seditious activities directed toward the overthrow of the Federal Government and similar activities directed toward the overthrow of state or local governments. Congress proscribed sedition "against all government in the nation—national, state and local". *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra* at 505.

The considerations underlying the holding of this Court in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson* are equally applicable here where a state is attempting to proscribe conduct explicitly covered by the Smith Act. This Court recognized in *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra* at 504, the pervasiveness of Federal statutes in the field of sedition, stating that:

> "Taken as a whole, they evince a congressional plan which makes it reasonable to determine that no room has been left for the States to supplement it. Therefore, a state sedition statute is superseded regardless of whether it purports to supplement the federal law."

The Federal government has the primary responsibility of protecting this country against all forms of seditious activity.

---

18. The statute also made a finding (50 U.S.C. Sec. 842) that the purpose of the Communist Party is to overthrow "the Government of the United States, or the government of any State, Territory, District or possession thereof or the government of any political subdivision therein by force or violence."

The proscription against the overthrow of state and local governments contained in the Smith Act flows directly from the obligation of the Federal government "to guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government." United States Constitution, Art. IV, §4; Internal Security Act, 50 U.S.C. §781(15).

Although the vast majority of States have made it a crime to advocate the overthrow of government, their statutes are varied and their enforcement would conflict with the uniform approach of Congressional legislation.[19] The State statutes are called "sedition statutes," "criminal syndicalism laws," and "criminal anarchy laws." Many of them are unconstitutionally vague and overbroad providing insufficient safeguards for the protection of constitutional rights.[20] Some make it a crime to overthrow the federal as well as state government;[21] others limit themselves to the overthrow of state government;[22] others just speak in terms of "government" without further definition.[23] In addition, the penalties

19. At least some states (New Mexico, Missouri, North Dakota, Oregon, South Carolina) feel amply protected by the Smith Act for they do not have statutes making it a crime to overthrow any government.

20. Miss. Code Anno. Sec. 2399. "Any person who advocates in writing or in print or verbally, or otherwise, the overthrow of the Constitution or Government of the United States or the constitution or the government of the State of Mississippi, by violence shall be deemed guilty of a felony. . . ." See also Fla. Stat. Anno. Secs. 876.01, 876.02; Ga. Code Anno. Sec. 26-903a (Supp. 1963); Ill. Rev. Stat. ch. 38, Sec. 30-3; La. Stat. Anno. Sec. 14:115; Mich. Stat. Anno. Sec. 28.243(2); New Jersey Stat. Anno. Sec. 2A:148-7; N. Carolina Gen. Stat. Sec. 14-11; Rhode Island Gen. Laws Sec. 11-43-12; Va. Code Sec. 18.1-421 (Supp. 1962); W. Va. Code Sec. 5912.

21. Del. Code Sec. 862; Texas Civil Stat. Anno. 6889-3A, Sec. 5; Wisc. Stat. Anno. Sec. 946.03.

22. Ill. Rev. Stat. Ch. 38, Sec. 30-3; Neb. Rev. Stat. Sec. 28-748 (Supp. 1963).

23. Nev. Rev. Stat. Sec. 203.130; New Jersey Stat. Anno. Sec. 2A:148-7; Rev. Code Wash. Anno. Sec. 9.05.010.

vary.[24] Furthermore, some statutes appear to punish mere membership in subversive organizations, contrary to the requirements laid down in *Scales* v. *United States*, 367 U.S. 203; *Noto* v. *United States*, 367 U.S. 290; *Aptheker* v. *Secretary of State*, *supra*. See *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra* at 508.

Nothing in either *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U.S. 72 or *DeGregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, 383 U.S. 825, holds that a state may proscribe seditious activity directed against itself. In *Nelson*, this Court, in enumerating situations in which the states were free to act, did *not* list sedition directed against a state as such a situation (350 U.S. at 500). In distinguishing *Fox* v. *Ohio*, 46 U.S. (5 How.) 410 and *Gilbert* v. *Minnesota*, 254 U.S. 325, this Court made clear that states could prosecute for offenses already prohibited by federal law only if a different aspect of the alleged conduct violated the police power of the state. Thus, in *Fox* a federal statute against the passing of counterfeit money was held not to bar a state prosecution for defrauding the person to whom the spurious money was passed. The state statute in *Gilbert* was upheld as a "local police measure." But the New York Criminal Anarchy Law is not such a "local police measure." It covers the same kind of conduct, in substantially identical language as the Smith Act and both are intended to protect the same interest of society.

In *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, *supra*, this Court, in affirming a state contempt conviction for refusal to answer questions posed by a New Hampshire legislative committee, stated at p. 76, that *Nelson* proscribed a "race between federal and state prose-

---

24. Arizona Rev. Stat. Sec. 13-707 (Supp. 1963) (up to 20 years and/or up to $20,000 fine); Mass. Laws Anno. C. 264, Sec. 11 (up to 3 years or $1,000 fine); Neb. Rev. Stat. Sec. 28-748 (Supp. 1963) (1-20 years).

cutors to the courthouse door. The opinion made clear that a State could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the State itself; . . . "

We respectfully suggest that this dictum results from a misreading of *Nelson*. In the first place, *Nelson* did not say that a state could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the state itself. Rather it affirmed "the right of states to enforce their sedition laws *at times when the federal government has not occupied the field and is not protecting the entire country from seditious conduct*" (*Nelson*, at p. 500, emphasis supplied). In the second place, to permit the state to prosecute for sedition against itself results in the very evil that this Court in *Uphaus* was trying to guard against, namely, a race between federal and state prosecutors to the courthouse door since the Smith Act proscribes sedition against both the federal and state governments.

Furthermore, this Court, in the language above quoted from *Uphaus*, ignores the reality of modern life. A revolutionary movement which seeks the overthrow of only the state government and not the federal would be inconceivable in the highly integrated society of today. *Cf. Luther* v. *Borden*, 48 U.S. (7 How.) 1.

The dictum at p. 76 of the *Uphaus* decision can be reconciled with the doctrine of *Nelson* by reading it in connection with the language of the Court's illustrations, at p. 77, of permissible state action:

> "Thus registration statutes, *quo warranto* proceedings as to subversive corporations, the subversive instigation of riots, and a host of other subjects directly affecting state security furnish grist for the State's legislative mill."

These examples are a far cry from the prosecution undertaken against plaintiffs in this case.

In *DeGregory* v. *Attorney General of New Hampshire*, *supra*, this Court, citing *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, *supra*, reversed another New Hampshire contempt conviction, stating in the course of its opinion, "There is no showing whatsoever of present danger of sedition against the State itself, the only area to which the authority of the State extends." (383 U.S. at 829-830).

The meaning of this dictum is somewhat obscure. The *Nelson* opinion not only made no distinction between what may be termed "state sedition" and "federal sedition", but expressly noted that the Smith Act's prohibition extended to state as well as federal sedition. (350 U.S. at 502).

Furthermore, taken in the context of the case, the Court's language in *DeGregory* makes clear that it was talking about the power of a state legislative committee to conduct *investigations*, not with the power of a state to proscribe seditious language.

A holding that the state sedition statutes are preempted does not mean that states are powerless to protect themselves. This Court recognized in *Nelson* that states may "enforce their sedition laws at times when the Federal Government has not occupied the field and is not protecting the entire country from seditious conduct." (350 U.S. at 500). Beyond that, however, a state may enact innumerable statutes under which threatened acts of violence may be prosecuted. The instant case is an example. The plaintiffs were indicted not only for criminal anarchy, but also for conspiracy to commit arson, and for 41 counts of illegal possession of weapons under conventional state statutes looking to the prevention of crimes of violence. Two of the plaintiffs were charged in a separate indictment with conspiracy to murder. In addition the state has the power to prosecute under statutes relating to homicide, arson, riot, incit-

ing to riot, and unlawful assembly.[25]

If the states are to be permitted to prosecute for the conduct prohibited by the Smith Act simply because overthrow of the state government is an incident of a design to overthrow the government generally, then the rule of *Nelson* is reduced to a mere matter of pleading. Indeed, that was the case in the Queens County prosecution here under attack. The first indictment had alleged that plaintiffs had advocated the duty of overthrowing "organized government". This indictment was dismissed on the ground that it conflicted with the holding in *Nelson*. *People* v. *Ferguson*, 55 Misc. 2d 823, 831 (1968). The grant jury thereupon found a superseding indictment alleging advocacy of the overthrow of New York State.

CONCLUSION

The judgment of the court below should be reversed and the court directed to issue a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional and to enjoin any prosecution of the plaintiffs under these sections.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

August 9, 1969

---

25. New York's Penal Law former Secs. 1041, 221, 2090, 2091, 2092 respectively. These Sections have their counterpart in the new Penal Law. See 125.25, 150.15, 240.06, 240.08, 240.10.

APPENDIX

New York Penal Law

"§160. Criminal anarchy defined

Criminal anarchy is the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government, or by any unlawful means. The advocacy of such doctrine either by word of mouth or writing is a felony."

"§161. Advocacy of criminal anarchy

Any person who:

1. By word of mouth or writing advocates, advises or teaches the duty, necessity or propriety of overthrowing or overturning organized government by force or violence, or by assassination of the executive head or of any of the executive officials of government or by any unlawful means; or,

2. Prints, publishes, edits, issues or knowingly circulates, sells, distributes or publicly displays any book, paper, document, or written or printed matter in any form, containing or advocating, advising or teaching the doctrine that organized government should be overthrown by force, violence or any unlawful means; or

3. Openly, wilfully and deliberately justifies by word of mouth or writing the assassination or unlawful killing or assaulting of any executive or other officer of the United States or of any state or of any civilized nation having an organized government because of his official character, or any other crime, with intent to teach, spread or advocate the propriety of the doctrines of criminal anarchy; or,

4. Organizes or helps to organize or becomes a member of or voluntarily assembles with any society, group or assembly of persons formed to teach or advocate such doctrine.

Is guilty of a felony and punishable by imprisonment for not more than ten years, or by fine of not more than five thousand dollars, or both."

"§163. Permitting premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists

The owner, agent, superintendent, janitor, caretaker or occupant of any place, building or room, who wilfully and knowingly permits therein any assemblage of persons prohibited by section one hundred and sixty-two, or who, after notification that the premises are so used permits such use to be continued, is guilty of a misdemeanor, and punishable by imprisonment for not more than two years, or by a fine of not more than two thousand dollars, or both."

"§580. Definition and punishment of conspiracy

If two or more persons conspire:

1. To commit a crime; or,

* * *

Each of them is guilty of a misdemeanor."

New York Judiciary Law

"§596. Qualifications of jurors

In order to be qualified to serve as a juror in the counties included within a city having a population of one million or more, a person must:

* * *

3. Be the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of the value of two hundred and fifty dollars; or the husband of a woman or wife of a man who is the owner, in his or her own right, of real or personal property of that value."

18 U.S.C. §2385. Advocating overthrow of Government

"Whoever knowingly or willfully advocates, abets, advises, or teaches the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying the government of the United States or the government of any State, Territory, District or Possession thereof, or the government of any political subdivision therein, by force or violence, or by the assassination of any officer of any such government; or

Whoever, with intent to cause the overthrow or destruction of any such government, prints, publishes, edits, issues, circulates, sells, distributes, or publicly displays any written or printed matter advocating, advising, or teaching the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying any government in the United States by force or violence, or attempts to do so; or

Whoever organizes or helps or attempts to organize any society, group, or assembly of persons who teach, advocate, or encourage the overthrow or destruction of any such government by force or violence; or becomes or is a member of, or affiliates with, any such society, group, or assembly of persons, knowing the purposes thereof—

Shall be fined not more than $20,000 or imprisoned not more than twenty years,* or both, and shall

* The 1956 Amendment substituted "$20,000" for "10,000" and "twenty years" for "ten years".

be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction.

If two or more persons conspire to commit any offense named in this section, each shall be fined not more than $20,000 or imprisoned not more than twenty years, or both, and shall be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction.*

As used in this section, the terms "organizes" and "organize," with respect to any society, group, or assembly of persons, include the recruiting of new members, the forming of new units, and the regrouping or expansion of existing clubs, classes, and other units of such society, group, or assembly of persons."**

42 U.S.C. §1983. Civil action for deprivation of rights

"Every person who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, of any State or Territory, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress."

28 U.S.C. §2283. Stay of State court proceedings

"A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or to protect or effectuate its judgments."

---

* The 1956 Amendment added this paragraph
** The 1962 Amendment added this paragraph

SEP 11 1969
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1969

No. ~~69~~ 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. ~~70~~ 9

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

ON APPEAL FROM THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

BRIEF ON REARGUMENT FOR APPELLEE ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
Appellee Pro Se
Office & P. O. Address
80 Centre Street
New York, New York 10013

SAMUEL A. HIRSHOWITZ
First Assistant Attorney General

MARIA L. MARCUS
HILLEL HOFFMAN
Assistant Attorneys General,
of Counsel

249 Press of Fremont Payne, Inc., 80 Washington St., N. Y.—BOwling Green 9-8153

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Statement of the Case	2
POINT I—Since exercise of federal jurisdiction would unwarrantedly interrupt pending state criminal proceedings, the injunctive and declaratory relief requested by appellants was properly denied	3
POINT II—The property qualification for jurors has been repealed by the New York Legislature and in fact was never applied even before its repeal, and therefore cannot constitute a basis for federal intervention in State court criminal proceedings	8
POINT III—New York's anarchy statute is based upon a legitimate and valid State interest and is in harmony with the United States Cinstitution	9
POINT IV—New York's anarchy statute is not superseded by federal anti-sedition legislation	16
Conclusion	20

TABLE OF CASES

Brandenburg v. *State of Ohio*, —— U. S. ——, 37 U.S.L.W. 4525 (1969)	10
Brooks v. *Briley*, 391 U. S. 361 (1969)	7
Cameron v. *Johnson*, 390 U. S. 611 (1968)	4, 6
City of Greenwood v. *Peacock*, 384 U. S. 808, 827 (1966)	6

PAGE

Cox v. *New Hampshire*, 312 U. S. 569 (1941) 15

De Gregory v. *New Hampshire, Atty. Gen.*, 383 U. S. 835 (1966) 18

Dennis v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494 (1951) 5, 10, 11, 12, 13

Dombrowski v. *Pfister*, 380 U. S. 479 (1965) 3, 4, 5, 14

Douglas v. *Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157 (1943) 4, 5, 6

Fenster v. *Leary*, 264 F. Supp. 153 (S.D.N.Y. 1966), aff'd 386 U. S. 10 (1967) 7

Garrison v. *Louisiana*, 379 U. S. 64 (1964) 16

Keyishian v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589 (1967).. 13

New York Times v. *Sullivan*, 376 U. S. 254 13

Pennsylvania v. *Nelson*, 350 U. S. 497 (1956) 17, 18, 19

People v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496, 277 N. E. 2d 829 (1967), cert. den. app. dism. 390 U. S. 29, reh. den. 390 U. S. 976 .....6, 9, 11, 14, 15

Poulos v. *New Hampshire*, 345 U. S. 395 (1952) 15

Pugach v. *Dollinger*, 277 F. 2d 739 (2d Cir. 1960), aff'd 365 U. S. 458 (1961) 4

Shaw v. *Garrison*, 393 U. S. 220 (1969) 7

Shuttlesworth v. *City of Birmingham*, 394 U. S. 147 (1969) 14

State v. *Cade*, 244 La. 534, 153 So. 2d 382 (1963), app. dism. cert. den. 375 U. S. 44 (1963) 18

Stefanelli v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951) 4, 5, 9

Uphaus v. *Wyman*, 360 U. S. 72 (1959) 17

Wells v. *Reynolds*, 382 U. S. 39 (1965), affirming *Wells* v. *Hand*, 238 F. Supp. 779 (M. D., Ga. 1965) 4

PAGE

Wood v. *Georgia*, 370 U. S. 375 (1961) 15

Yates v. *United States*, 354 U. S. 298 (1957) 11, 12

Zwicker v. *Boll*, 270 F. Supp. 131 (W. D. Wis. 1967), aff'd 391 U. S. 353 (1968) 4, 7

Zwickler v. *Golden*, 394 U. S. 103 (1969) 7

Zwickler v. *Koota*, 389 U. S. 241 (1968) 4

STATUTES AND AUTHORITIES

N. Y. Penal Law, Section 160 2

N. Y. Penal Law, Section 161 2

Smith Act of 1940 11

Internal Security Act of 1950 17

Communist Control Act of 1954 17

New Hampshire Subversive Activities Act of 1951 .. 17

Syracuse Law Review, Spring Issue (1969) 6

Supreme Court of the United States

OCTOBER TERM, 1969

No. 11

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 20

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

against

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

ON APPEAL FROM THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK

BRIEF ON REARGUMENT FOR APPELLEE ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Statement of the Case

Appellants are residents of the City and State of New York. On or about June 20, 1967 an indictment was found by a grand jury and filed in Supreme Court, Queens County, charging appellants with violating New York's criminal anarchy law (former §§ 160, 161 and 580(1) of the Penal Law of New York), and 39 counts charging 8 of the appellants with possession of hand guns and shoulder guns in violation of former Penal Law § 1897 subdivisions 2, 3 and 9.

On January 15, 1968 a superseding indictment was filed against the plaintiffs, again charging them with violation of the criminal anarchy law and unlawful possession of certain weapons, and alleging that appellants intended that the acts be presently attempted and accomplished with the object of overthrowing the Government of New York. The means of accomplishing the overthrow were stated as "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline" (Nos. 580, 10a, 11a, 12a, 13a and 14a), and "by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities" (Nos. 580, 11a, 13a). Another count charged conspiracy to commit arson in the third degree against eight appellants (Nos. 580, 17a-18a).

Appellants filed a complaint in the Southern District of New York on March 12, 1968 alleging that the criminal anarchy law was void on its face and as applied to them, in that it violated the First, Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution. It was further alleged that the criminal anarchy law had been superseded by 18 U.S.C. § 2385 (known as the Smith Act), and was therefore unconstitutional. Former § 596(3) of the New York Judiciary Law, which required a $250 monetary qualification for grand jury service, was also alleged in the complaint to violate the Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution.

Appellants requested declaratory and injunctive relief and the convening of a three-judge court pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§ 2281 and 2284. After the matter was referred to a three-judge court, plaintiffs moved for summary judgment. On June 26, 1968, the three-judge court dismissed the complaint, holding that the statutes at issue were constitutional and had not been pre-empted by federal law. The Court also held that aside from the argument on the merits, it would consider the granting of relief to appellants inappropriate under the circumstances, since there could be no chilling effect on prospective First Amendment rights. As to the contention that the grand jury property qualification was unconstitutional, the Court pointed out that there was no reason why these contentions could not be effectively presented in the New York Courts and to the Supreme Court on review.

This Court heard argument on appeal from the Southern District decision in the October 1968 term, and the within brief is filed in response to appellants' briefs on reargument.

POINT I

Since exercise of federal jurisdiction would unwarrantedly interrupt pending state criminal proceedings, the injunctive and declaratory relief requested by appellants was properly denied.

Where a pending state action provides full opportunity to test constitutional claims, well-established principles of federalism require that such claims be adjudicated in the state courts, subject to review by this Court. As was said in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister,* 380 U. S. 479, 484 (1965):

> "It is generally to be assumed that state courts and prosecutors will observe constitutional limitations as expounded by this Court and that the mere possibility of erroneous initial application of constitutional stand-

ards will usually not amount to irreparable injury necessary to justify a disruption of orderly state proceedings."

This Court's recent decision in *Zwickler* v. *Koota*, 389 U. S. 241, 253 (1968), noted with respect to non-intervention* that it "recognized the continuing validity of that pronouncement."

Moreover, 28 U.S.C. § 2283 prohibits injunctive intervention except where expressly authorized by act of Congress. Since 42 U.S.C. § 1983 (under which appellants bring this suit) merely makes a broad reference to rights conveyed under any federal law or the Constitution and creates no independent rights in itself, this section cannot qualify as an "expressly authorized" exception.

Aside from the statutory bar of § 2283, it has long been settled that intrusions upon the state criminal process are permissible only where the intervention is required to prevent irreparable injury which would be both great and immediate. *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157, 163, 164 (1943); *Wells* v. *Reynolds*, 382 U. S. 39 (1965), affirming *Wells* v. *Hand*, 238 F. Supp. 779 (M. D. Ga. 1965); *Stefanelli* v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951); *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra; Zwickler* v. *Koota, supra; Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 390 U. S. 611 (1968); *Pugach* v. *Dollinger*, 277 F. 2d 739 (2d Cir. 1960), aff'd 365 U. S. 458 (1961); *Zwicker* v. *Boll*, 270 F. Supp. 131 (W. D. Wis. 1967), aff'd 391 U. S. 353 (1968).

Nothing in appellants' briefs has demonstrated that the pending prosecutions threaten them with immediate and irreparable injury. Intervention would not even stay

---

* This Court has differentiated abstention from non-intervention. The former is relevant where a plaintiff has exercised his right to choose a federal rather than a state forum for the hearing of his federal claims. The latter is relevant where a defendant already in a state forum seeks to enjoin that forum from proceeding, as in the instant case.

prosecution under the other statutes involved in the indictments. Appellant Samuels (Br. on Rearg. p. 17) suggests that adjudication by the state courts would result in "useless delay and expense . . . .". However, he furnishes no support for this assertion, nor does he show how this prosecution differs in respect to time or expense from those in which the federal courts have consistently refused to intervene. *Stefanelli* v. *Minard, supra.*

Indeed, it does not appear that appellant has "been threatened with any injury other than that incidental to every criminal proceeding brought lawfully and in good faith or that a federal court of equity by withdrawing the determination of guilt from the state courts could rightly afford . . . [appellant] any protection which . . . [he] could not secure by prompt trial and appeal . . .". *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* 380 U. S. at 485 (1965); *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette, supra; Stefanelli* v. *Minard, supra.*

It is contended (Br. on Rearg., pp. 21-22) that there is irreparable injury within the meaning of *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* because the statute at issue is overly broad and presents a danger to the free exercise of First Amendment rights. No prosecution was pending in *Dombrowski* at the time that plaintiffs filed suit in the federal courts. Any attempt to analogize the facts herein with the facts in *Dombrowski* must fall on other grounds as well. In *Dombrowski,* this Court had before it a vague statute which could not be reconstituted in a single adjudication. Here this Court has a statute upon which the Smith Act was based, and which has been authoritatively interpreted by the New York Court of Appeals in the same manner as the Smith Act was construed in *Dennis* v. *U. S.,* 341 U. S. 494. In *Dombrowski,* unlawful searches at gunpoint were effectuated not to secure a valid conviction but as a technique of harassment. Here, the search which uncovered an arsenal of weapons was conducted the day after the Grand Jury indicted appellants, and the fruits of this

valid search confirmed the evidence presented to the Grand Jury.

This Court made clear in *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, *supra*, 390 U. S. at 618-619:

> "In short, we viewed *Dombrowski* to be a case presenting a situation of the 'impropriety of (state officials) invoking a statute in bad faith to impose continuing harassment in order to discourage appellants' activities."

As to the assertion of overbreadth, alleged constitutional defects could not alone support federal intervention in a pending criminal proceeding even if such defects existed. (Appellee will show that they do not in Point III, *infra*). *Douglas* v. *City of Jeanette*, *supra*, 319 U. S. at 163. There has been no showing that the state courts will fail to apply constitutional standards in any subsequent judgments. Cf. *City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U. S. 808, 827 (1966); *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496 (1967).

Nor does the statute at issue affect an impermissible chilling of First Amendment rights. Appellants' prosecutions under the former Penal Law (as well as any prosecution under the new Section 240.15) must be governed by *Epton's* requirements, which preclude application of a statute to mere advocacy of doctrine (see Point III, *infra*).

Moreover, the "chilling effect" on protected speech which the First Amendment seeks to prevent applies solely to inhibition on future conduct. As recently stated in "Constitutional Law: Federal Declaratory and Injunctive Relief Unnecessary to Protect First Amendment Rights in light of *People* v. *Epton's* Interpretation of New York Criminal Anarchy Law," Syracuse Law Review, Spring Issue (1969), at page 777:

> "[I]t would appear that unless a petitioner can clearly and specifically demonstrate his constitutional

> need for declaratory or injunctive relief to protect First Amendment rights in prospective situations, the general rule, viewing such relief as an extraordinary remedy, will prevail."

The judicial clarification of the statute insures that neither appellants nor anyone else will be stifled as to "free debate of public issues" (Br. on Rearg. of Appellant Samuels, p. 11).

The same considerations underlie appellants' request for declaratory relief. This remedy was created under 28 U.S.C. § 2201 to guide litigants in their future legal relationship. If appellants seek a declaration as to future rights to "express views on subjects of great national importance" as alleged in the affidavit of George Samuels (p. 37-a Samuels Appendix), *Epton* has already given them that assurance, and there is no longer any real or immediate controversy under this Court's decision in *Golden* v. *Zwickler*, 394 U. S. 103 (1969).

Analysis of the discretionary elements which govern the appropriateness of declaratory judgment also leads inevitably to the conclusion that a declaration must be denied here. First, as previously noted, the other counts in the indictment would still be prosecuted regardless of the anarchy counts and thus the declaration would be completely ineffectual. Moreover, the decisions of this Court have clearly indicated that where a state criminal prosecution is in progress, a declaratory judgment rendered as a substitute for injunction would be as effective a disruption as would injunctive intervention. See, *e.g.*, *Shaw* v. *Garrison*, 393 U. S. 220 (1968); *Brooks* v. *Briley*, 391 U. S. 361 (1968), affirming 274 F. Supp. 538 (M. D. Tenn., 1967); *Zwicker* v. *Boll*, *supra*; *Fenster* v. *Leary*, 386 U. S. 10 (1967), affirming 264 F. Supp. 153 (S.D.N.Y. 1966).

Where no guidance as to legitimate activities is needed, appellants' request becomes merely an attempt to circum-

vent the principle of non-intervention in state criminal proceedings, and to obscure the fact that they have not been able to show any irreparable injury. The Court below explicitly noted that quite apart from appellants' arguments on the merits, "the need of federal declaratory or injunctive relief to protect plaintiff's constitutional rights with respect to future conduct or events—is wholly absent here."*

POINT II

The property qualification for jurors has been repealed by the New York Legislature and in fact was never applied even before its repeal, and therefore cannot constitute a basis for federal intervention in State court criminal proceedings.

Monetary qualifications for Grand Jury service were eliminated from the new Judiciary Law, § 596, which became effective September 1, 1967. However, appellants attack the constitutionality of former § 596(3) of the Judiciary Law on the theory that the grand jurors who indicted appellants were selected under the old law.

Although the repealed provision established a $250 monetary requirement for Grand Jurors, this provision was never in fact applied to the Grand Jury in appellants' cases (nor to any others in the county). The affidavit of the Queens County Clerk, who administered the selection of Grand Jurors, stated in unequivocal terms that it was his presumption that everyone possessed the minimal amount of property specified and that therefore he disqualified no one on this ground.

Where there is no factual basis for a claim of discrimination in jury selection and where the provision in question is no longer even in existence, federal intervention

---

* Appendix of Fernandez, p. 66.

cannot be justified. *Cf. Stefanelli* v. *Minard*, 342 U. S. 117 (1951). Thus, the court below commented:

> "[W]e see no reason why the plaintiffs' contentions as to grand jury selection cannot be effectively presented in the New York courts and to the Supreme Court on review . . . Indeed, these questions, going to the validity of this and many other indictments, seem peculiarly a matter to be determined by the state courts in the first instance. Chestnut v. New York [370 F. 2d 1, 6-8 (2nd Cir. 1966), cert. denied 386 U. S. 1009 (1967)], U. S. ex rel. Epton v. Nenna, 281 F. Supp. 388, 390 (S.D.N.Y. 1968)."

POINT III

New York's anarchy statute is based upon a legitimate and valid State interest and is in harmony with the United States Constitution.

A

Appellants' attack on New York's criminal anarchy law poses the question of whether a State has a valid interest in prohibiting incitement intended to cause its own overthrow, where imminent risk of such overthrow is present. The meaning of New York's anarchy law was set out by the New York Court of Appeals in *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496, 227 N. E. 2d 829 (1967), cert. den. app. dism. 390 U. S. 29 (1968), reh. den. 390 U. S. 976 (1968). There the New York Court held:

> "The advocacy of the overthrow of the Government by force and violence must be accompanied by an intent to accomplish the overthrow (*Dennis* v. *United States* [241 U. S. 494]; *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589) and there must be a clear and present danger that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished (*Dennis* v. *United States*, *supra*)."

This authoritative interpretation by New York's highest Court places pure speech and mere advocacy outside the ambit of the statute.

This Court's most recent analysis of the constitutionally permissible limits of State statutes dealing with advocacy of anarchy is the *per curiam* opinion in *Brandenburg* v. *State of Ohio*, —— U. S. ——, 37 U. S. Law Week 4525 [decided June 9, 1969]. There the Court had before it the Ohio Criminal Syndicalism Act, which prohibited any assemblage of persons "formed to teach or advocate the doctrines of syndicalism", and which had never been construed by the Ohio courts so as to bring it into harmony with the constitutional precepts enunciated by this Court in recent cases (37 U. S. Law Week at 4526, n. 3).

This Court noted that cases such as *Dennis* v. *United States*, 341 U. S. 494, 507 (1951), "have fashioned the principle that the constitutional guarantees of free speech and free press do not permit a State to forbid or proscribe advocacy of the use of force or of law violation *except where such advocacy is directed to inciting or producing imminent lawless action and is likely to incite or produce such action*". (Emphasis added) (37 U.S.L.W. at 4525-4526). It was held that "a statute *which fails to draw this distinction* [between abstract teaching and preparation of a group for violent action] impermissibly intrudes upon the freedoms guaranteed by the First and Fourteenth Amendments." (Emphasis added) (37 U.S.L.W. at 4526).

The rationale of *Brandenburg* demonstrates that there are two categories of statutes restricting advocacy of anarchy. Statutes in the first category penalize citizens merely for the expression of unpopular views. Ohio's Criminal Syndicalism Act, as an example of this, was based on a "bald definition of the crime in terms of mere advocacy not distinguished from incitement of imminent lawless action" (37 U.S.L.W. at 4526). This definition was

not limited by the indictment or by the trial judge's instructions to the jury (37 U.S.L.W. at 4526).

In the second category are laws such as the Smith Act, 18 U.S.C. § 2385, and New York's criminal anarchy law, which have been strictly and narrowly construed so as to avoid any encroachment upon activities which merely advocate without intention to incite.*

Appellant Samuels, however (Br. on Reargument, pp. 10-11), argues that this Court's decision in *Dennis* is insufficient support for New York's statute because the *Epton* court referred to the danger "that the riots then rocking Harlem would be intensified or, if they subsided, rekindled." Appellant seeks to distinguish incitement to such activity from incitement to overthrow the government.

Appellant apparently contends that while a threat to overthrow the government could be posed by organizations that are national and international in scope, no such threat could be posed by armed local groups. This assumption is highly unrealistic. In recent years, extremist groups of various political persuasions have operated within local areas and through violent means. Frequently their target is a branch or service of local government, such as the police department, welfare department, fire department or a transportation facility. Local government is effectively immobilized by the creation of massive disorder and by the breakdown of essential services. Such activities create clear and present danger as defined by this Court in *Yates*

---

* Appellant Fernandez argues (Supplemental Br. p. 6) that the Court of Appeals in *Epton* misinterpreted the statute, since the New York State Legislature had repealed § 160 *et seq.* of the former Penal Law and substituted § 240.15 before the *Epton* decision. This new Penal Law provision does not contain *in haec verba* the clear and present danger test. However, as pointed out by the court below, the correctness of the Court of Appeals analysis of a state statute is entirely a matter of state law and has no relevance to the federal questions in this case.

v. *United States*, 354 U. S. 298, 321 (1957) and *Dennis* v. *United States, supra*, 341 U. S. at 509-511.

B

It is also contended by appellant Fernandez (Supplemental Br. p. 17) that, even assuming *arguendo* that *Epton* had construed the statute so as to eliminate any constitutional objection, the statute cannot be properly applied to appellants because they had no notice of the May, 1967 interpretation. This contention has two aspects: (1) whether appellants had reason to believe that the conduct for which they have been indicted was unlawful at the time the acts were committed, and (2) whether the statute was so overbroad or vague that it contained insufficient guidance as to what would be considered punishable.

Curiously, appellant Samuels suggests (Br. on Rearg. p. 25) that the criminal anarchy law was not viable after *Dennis* and therefore he could be presumed to know that New York law would exculpate him for the acts in question. However, the effect of *Dennis* on the present case is quite the contrary—since the New York statute was the prototype for the Smith Act, it was clearly predictable that both statutes must be interpreted in the same manner.

It should be noted that the convictions of the defendants in *Dennis* were upheld by this Court because the Smith Act had been properly applied by the *trial court* so as to contain the requisite standards as to intent and danger. At the time that the acts at issue in *Dennis* were committed, the authoritative analysis of the Smith Act by the federal courts had not yet occurred. However, defendants were not thereby immunized from prosecution.

Moreover, as in *Dennis*, the "hard-core" activities with which appellants herein are charged render their claim

that they believed themselves free to engage in such activities wholly untenable. Appellants are charged with a 48 count indictment which includes 41 counts for unlawful possession of rifles, pistols, shotguns and zipguns (Samuels' App. pp. 21a-31a), one count for conspiracy to burn and set fire to certain transportation facilities (Samuels' App. pp. 17a-18a) and the charge of conspiring to assassinate public officers (Samuels' App. p. 13a). It is an exercise in irony to analogize such activities to "vehement, caustic and sometimes unpleasantly sharp attacks on government and public officials" (*New York Times* v. *Sullivan,* 376 U. S. 254, 270), as appellant Samuels seeks to do (Br. on Rearg. p. 12).

Advocacy of anarchy, which the State is here attempting to prevent, cannot be isolated from the totality of facts and circumstances surrounding the alleged criminal behavior of appellants. Appellants were not scholars engaged in teaching or political debate (compare *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents,* 385 U. S. 589 [1967]). They were self-styled revolutionaries who allegedly were making active preparations to bring about the breakdown of local government. As observed by the court below, "no court of New York had ever told the defendants they could engage in the type of activity charged in the indictment with impunity".*

Equally untenable are appellants' claims of overbreadth and vagueness. This Court held in *Dennis* that it made "no difference, from the standpoint of vagueness, whether the standard of 'clear and present danger' is one contained in *haec verba* within the statute, or whether it is the judicial measure of constitutional applicability." 341 U. S. at 515. Thus, the import of the *Dennis* case is that the New York statute will be preserved by a proper judicial application of the "clear and present danger" standard to the facts of a particular case.

---

* Appendix of Fernandez, p. 65.

Appellants' reliance on *Shuttlesworth* v. *City of Birmingham*, 394 U. S. 147 (1969), is entirely misplaced. It must be remembered that the Supreme Court of Alabama upon the appeal in that case had construed the statute narrowly so as to eliminate constitutional objections, but had not voided the convictions at issue. Petitioners there had engaged in a peaceful and orderly march but were convicted of parading without a permit because they failed to obtain a license under a law which was unconstitutional as written.

This Court held:

> "We may assume that the ordinance as now authoritatively construed would pass constitutional muster. It does not follow, however, that the severely narrowing construction put upon the ordinance by the Alabama Supreme Court in November of 1967 necessarily serves to restore constitutional validity to a *conviction* that occurred in 1963 under the ordinance as it was written." (Emphasis added) (394 U. S. at 155)

This Court allowed the statute to stand but reversed the convictions thereunder. The *Shuttlesworth* case therefore establishes the proposition that a proper interpretation of a state statute saves its constitutionality, but that convictions must be governed by the new interpretation or be subject to reversal.

In the case at bar, appellants have neither been tried nor convicted. The conduct of their trial, the kind of evidence to be admitted and the judge's charges to the jury must be governed by the decision in *Epton*. Consequently, any resulting conviction would take place under the narrowing interpretation and not under the statute as it was written in 1902.

Appellants are no doubt aware that in *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra*, 380 U. S. at 491, fn. 7 (1965), this Court

approved the application of a limiting construction to conduct occurring prior to such construction. The only requirement is that the application afford forewarning to the defendants. See in accord *Poulos* v. *New Hampshire,* 345 U. S. 395 (1952); *Cox* v. *New Hampshire,* 312 U. S. 569 (1941). Here the statute was, of course, made narrower rather than broader by the *Epton* construction. Therefore, there can be no question that the statute as written provided warning of its applicability to appellants' activities.

C

The conduct at issue herein is very far removed from the area of pure speech. It is charged in the indictments that appellants planned to kill police officers and state officials, and to burn transportation facilities. Preparations had been made to accomplish these ends by accumulating the appropriate weapons and by observing the sites that were to be burned.

However, this Court has made clear that even acts of pure speech, unmixed with acts such as those charged in the indictment, may be a basis for criminal prosecution. Contempt of court is an example of this. As was held in *Wood* v. *Georgia,* 370 U. S. 375, 383 (1961):

> "We start with the premise that the right of courts to conduct their business in an untrammeled way lies at the foundation of our system of government and that courts necessarily must possess the means of punishing for contempt when conduct tends directly to prevent the discharge of their functions."

Thus, when an act of speech threatens to immobilize a governmental branch, it may be penalized if it creates a clear and present danger of accomplishing its end. In *Wood* v. *Georgia,* this Court reversed the conviction of a sheriff who made public statements concerning charges

delivered to a Grand Jury. However, the basis for the reversal was not the fact that the conviction had been based upon speech alone, but rather that no showing of clear and present danger had been made.

A threat to any branch of the government, when it is immediate and real, is of particularly serious import since, as this Court said in *Dennis*, 341 U. S. at 509:

> "If a society cannot protect its very structure from armed internal attack, it must follow that no subordinate value will be protected."

Pure speech has also been punishable under criminal defamation laws. This Court has permitted such sanctions where a falsehood is maliciously and knowingly uttered. As was said in *Garrison* v. *Louisiana*, 379 U. S. 64, 75 (1964):

> "That speech is used as a tool for political ends does not automatically bring it under the protective mantle of the Constitution."

Such automatic constitutional protection would be particularly inappropriate in the case at bar, where speech and action are inextricably intertwined. Appellants were not persons merely engaged in the discussion of radical ideas, but are charged with preparing to carry out these ideas by violent means. In this context, advocacy of criminal anarchy takes on far more than academic significance.

POINT IV

New York's anarchy statute is not superseded by federal anti-sedition legislation.

The decisions of this Court make it apparent that Congress did not pre-empt the states from enacting legislation to safeguard their internal security.

In *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U. S. 497 (1956), a case strongly relied on by appellants, an acknowledged member of the Communist Party was convicted under a Pennsylvania statute for sedition against the government of the United States. This Court reversed the conviction because Congress had pre-empted the field of national security by the passage of the Smith Act of 1940, the Internal Security Act of 1950, and the Communist Control Act of 1954. However, the majority opinion of former Chief Justice Warren made it clear that the States retained the power to protect themselves:

> "It should be noted at the outset that the decision in this case does not affect the right of States to enforce their sedition laws at times when the Federal Government has not occupied the field and is not protecting the entire country from seditious conduct . . . Neither does it limit the right of the State to protect itself at any time against sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds. Nor does it prevent the State from prosecuting where the same act constitutes both a federal offense and a state offense under the police power, as was done in *Fox* v. *Ohio*, 5 How. 410, and *Gilbert* v. *Minnesota*, 254 U. S. 325 . . ." (350 U. S. at 500).

This position was reaffirmed three years later in *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*, 360 U. S. 72 (1959). In answer to appellant's contention that the Smith Act had superseded the New Hampshire Subversive Activities Act of 1951, this Court said:

> "In *Nelson* itself we said that 'the precise holding of the court . . . is that the Smith Act . . . which prohibits the knowing advocacy of the overthrow of the Government of the United States by force and violence, supersedes the enforceability of the Pennsylvania Sedition Act which proscribed the *same conduct*.' (Italics supplied.) 350 U. S. at 499. The basis of

> *Nelson* thus rejects the notion that it stripped the states of the right to protect themselves . . . The opinion made clear that a state court proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the state itself . . . Nor did our opinion in *Nelson* hold that the Smith Act had proscribed state activity in protection of itself either from actual or threatened 'sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds.' In footnote 8 of the opinion it is pointed out that the state had full power to deal with internal civil disturbances." (360 U. S. at 76-77)*

See also *DeGregory* v. *New Hampshire Atty. Gen.*, 383 U. S. 825, 827 n. 2 (1966); *State* v. *Cade*, 244 La. 543, 153 So. 2d 382 (1963), *appeal dism., cert. den.* 375 U. S. 44 (1963).

Analysis demonstrates that federal anti-sedition legislation is directed toward conspiratorial organizations that are national and international in scope. The Smith Act of 1940 was passed after World War II had begun, and during the time that Nazi Germany and Soviet Russia were aligned under a pact of non-aggression. The danger which Congress sought to prevent was the subversion of national and local governments by organizations that were supported and directed by sources outside of the United States. Manifestly, this was the concern of Congress in passing the Internal Security Act of 1950 and the Communist Control Act of 1954. As this Court noted in *Nelson:*

> "Congress has devised an all-embracing program for resistance to the various forms of totalitarian aggression. Our external defenses have been strengthened, and a plan to protect against internal subversion has

---

* Appellant Samuel's claim (Br. on Rearg. p. 34) that this Court's holding in *Uphaus* "results from a misreading of Nelson" is remarkably unhelpful.

been made by it . . . It has charged the Federal Bureau of Investigation and the Central Intelligence Agency with responsibility for intelligence concerning Communist seditious activities against our Government, and has denominated such activities as part of a world conspiracy. It accordingly proscribed sedition against all governments in the nation—national, state and local . . . Congress having thus treated seditious conduct as a matter of vital national concern, it is in no sense a local enforcement problem. As was said in the court below:

'Sedition against the United States is not a *local* offense. It is a crime against the *Nation*. As such, it should be prosecuted and punished in the Federal courts . . . It is not only important but vital that such prosecutions should be exclusively within the control of the Federal Government. . . .' " (350 U. S. at 504-505)

The New York statute is a protection against modern forms of criminal anarchy, and the kinds of local extremist activity described in Point III(A) *supra*. The indictment in the instant case charges appellants with advocating the overthrow of local government and its agencies by means of force. This allegation is not merely "a matter of pleading" as alleged by appellant Samuels (Br. on Rearg. p. 36). The targets for assassination described in the indictment are all state and local officials. Unlike *Nelson*, there is no attempt to regulate conduct affecting national security.

CONCLUSION

For the foregoing reasons the decision below should be affirmed.

Dated: New York, New York, September 9, 1969.

Respectfully submitted,

LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ
Attorney General of the
State of New York
Appellee Pro Se

SAMUEL A. HIRSHOWITZ
First Assistant Attorney General

MARIA L. MARCUS
HILLEL HOFFMAN
Assistant Attorneys General
Of Counsel

FILE

SEP 25 1969

JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, 1969

No. ~~11~~ 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. ~~28~~ 9

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

BRIEF ON REARGUMENT FOR APPELLEE DISTRICT ATTORNEY

THOMAS J. MACKELL
District Attorney of Queens County
125-01 Queens Boulevard
Kew Gardens, New York 11415
Appearing pro se

FREDERICK J. LUDWIG
Chief Assistant District Attorney
Of Counsel

80 Washington St., N. Y.—BOwling Green 9-8153

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

Introduction 1

Statutes 2

Statement of the Case 3
The Indictment 7

Summary of Argument 9

POINT I—The injunctive and declaratory relief involving stay of proceedings sought by appellants is prohibited by Act of Congress in these criminal proceedings instituted in good faith and contested and pending in a State court long before application for federal court intervention 11

POINT II—Apart from any prohibition by Act of Congress, the federal court in the exercise of discretion should abstain from intervening in this proceeding at this time 31

i—No chilling effect upon future exercise of First Amendment rights by appellants or anyone else could occur under circumstances of this case 32

ii—The prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith in all respects 34

POINT III—The indictment further refined the definition of conduct made criminal under an already narrowly construed statute. Thus refined, the statute meets the test of constitutionality in all respects 36

PAGE

POINT IV—The indictment explicitly charging activities directed against "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies" does not constitute State action preempted by federal legislation 4

POINT V—A property qualification for jurors—never observed in their selection for a generation and since repealed—does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court criminal proceedings .. 4

Conclusion 4

APPENDIX A—Statutes Involved A1

APPENDIX B—Decision and Opinion of the Appellate Division of the Supreme Court, State of New York, Second Department, on Appeal from judgments of Conviction of two appellants Herein. [Reported in 32 A D 2d 936, —— N.Y.S. 2d ——, (dec. July 7, 1969)] A13

APPENDIX C—Digest of Opinion of Shapiro, J., Supreme Court, State of New York [not officially reported; 2 Cr. L. 2490; 159 N.Y.L.J. No. 59, at p. 21 col. 3 (1968)] A17

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Cases:

Amalgamated Clothing Workers v. Richman, 348 U. S. 511 (1955) 15, 16, 17, 24

Baggett v. Bullitt, 377 U. S. 360 (1964) 22

Baines v. City of Danville, 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964) 23

PAGE

Beal v. Waltz, 309 F. 2d 721 (5th Cir. 1962) 18

Brandenburg v. Ohio, —— U. S. ——, 5 Cr. L. 3107 (1969) 37, 38, 39

Brooks v. Briley, 391 U. S. 351 (1968), *affirming* 274 F. Supp. 538 (M. D. Tenn. 1967) 27

Cameron v. Johnson, 381 U. S. 741 (1965) 26

Cameron v. Johnson, 390 U. S. 611 (1968), *affirming* 262 F. Supp. 873 (S. D. Miss. 1966) 26, 28

Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 U. S. [2 Dall.] 419 (1793) 13

City of Greenwood v. Peacock, 384 U. S. 808 (1966) ..30, 33

Cline v. Frink Dairy Co., 274 U. S. 445 (1927) 20

Commonwealth v. Nelson, 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133 (1954) 41, 42

Dennis v. United States, 341 U. S. 494 (1951) 39, 43

Dietzch v. Huidekoper, 103 U. S. 494 (1881) 18

Diggs & Keith v. Wolcott, 4 Cranch 179, 2 L. Ed. 587 (1807) 14

Dombrowski v. Pfister, 380 U. S. 479 (1965) ..20, 21, 22, 26, 28, 34, 43, 44

Douglas v. City of Jeannette, 319 U. S. 157 (1943) .. 31

Eden Memorial Park Ass'n v. United States, 300 F. 2d 432 (9th Cir. 1962) 16

Essanay Film Mfg. Co. v. Kane, 258 U. S. 358 (1922) 30

Ex Parte Young, 209 U. S. 123 (1908) 20

Ex Parte Quirin, 317 U. S. 1 (1942) 39

Feres v. United States, 340 U. S. 135 (1950) 16

French v. Hay, 89 U. S. [22 Wall.] 250 (1874) 15

Statutes:

PAGE

Constitution of the United States of America:

Article III, § 1 19

Article VI 3, A10

Amendment I 3, A10

Amendment XIV 3, 43, 44, A10

United States Code:

11 U.S.C. § 29 .....18, 25

11 U.S.C. § 203 (s)(2) 18

18 U.S.C. § 2385 .....3, A11

28 U.S.C. § 1446 (e) 18

28 U.S.C. § 2201 .....3, 20, A11

28 U.S.C. § 2251 17

28 U. S.C. § 2283 .....3, 11, 14, 15, 16, 19, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 29, 30, A10

28 U.S.C. § 2361 17

29 U.S.C. § 160 (1) 16

42 U.S.C. § 1983 .....3, 12, 17, 19, 25, 26, 27, A10

Statutes at Large:

Judiciary Act of 1789, 1 Stat. 73 (1789) 13, 14

Act of March 2, 1793, § 5, 1 Stat. 334 13

Act of March 3, 1851, ch. 43, § 4, 9 Stat. 635 25

Rev. Stat. § 720 (1875), Judicial Code of 1911, ch. 231, § 265 .....14, 25

Emergency Price Control Act, 56 Stat. 32 (1942) 16

PAGE

Porter v. Dicken, 328 U. S. 252 (1946) 16

Presser v. Illinois, 116 U. S. 252 (1886) 38

Providence & N.Y.S.S. Co. v. Hill Mfg. Co., 109 U. S. 578 (1883) 18

Railroad Commission v. Pullman Co., 312 U. S. 496 (1941) 32

Schenck v. United States, 249 U. S. 47 (1919) 39, 43

Stefanelli v. Minard, 342 U. S. 111 (1951) 29

Strauder v. West Virginia, 100 U. S. 303 (1879) 44

Shaw v. Garrison, 3 Cr. L. 2352 (E. D. La. 1968) 29

Shaw v. Garrison, 393 U. S. 220 (1968) 28

Terrace v. Thompson, 263 U. S. 197 (1923) 32

Toucey v. New York Life Ins. Co., 314 U. S. 118 (1941) 15

Truax v. Raich, 239 U. S. 33 (1915) 20

United States v. Bank of N. Y. & Trust Co., 296 U. S. 563 (1936) 16

United States v. Carolene Products Co., 304 U. S. 144 (1938) 32

United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U. S. 542 (1876) 38

Uphaus v. Wyman, 360 U. S. 72 (1959) 42

Winters v. New York, 333 U. S. 507 (1948) 40

Yates v. United States, 354 U. S. 298 (1957) 43

Younger v. Harris, 281 F. Supp. 507 (C. D. Cal. 1968) 26

Younger v. Harris, 393 U. S. 1013 (1969) 37

Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U. S. 241 (1967) 28

PAGE

Frohwerk v. United States, 249 U. S. 204 (1919) 39

Hill v. Martin, 296 U. S. 393 (1935) 13

H. J. Heinz Co. v. Owens, 189 F. 2d 505 (9th Cir. 1951), cert. den. 342 U. S. 905 (1952) 28

Holcomb v. Aetna Life Ins. Co., 228 F. 2d 75 (10th Cir. 1955), cert. den. 350 U. S. 986 (1956) 17

Island S. S. Line v. Glennon, 178 F. Supp. 292 (D. Mass. 1959) 24

Kalb v. Feuerstein, 308 U. S. 433 (1940) 18

Keyishian v. Board of Regents, 385 U. S. 589 (1967) 22

Landry v. Daley, 288 F. Supp. 200 (N. D. Ill. 1968) 26

Leiter Minerals Inc. v. United States, 352 U. S. 220 (1957) 16

Loewe v. Jacobs, 243 F. 2d 432 (5th Cir. 1957) 18

Madisonville Traction Co. v. St. Bernard Mining Co., 196 U. S. 239 (1905) 18

Moss v. Jones, 288 F. 2d 342 (6th Cir. 1961), cert. den. 368 U. S. 868 (1961) 23

Peck v. Jenness, 7 How. 612 (1849) 14

Pennsylvania v. Nelson, 350 U. S. 497 (1956) 42

People v. Epton, 19 N. Y. 2d 496 (1967) 40, 41

People v. Ferguson, 32 App. Div. 2d 936, —— N.Y.S. 2d —— (July 7, 1969) A13-A16

People v. Kourouma, 159 N.Y.L.J. No. 53, March 18, 1968, p. 1, cols. 3, 21; cols. 2-5, 2 Cr. L. 2490-2492 (March 27, 1968) .....35, A17 and A18

PAGE

New York Penal Law (former):

§ 1896 Subd. 3 ..... 2, A2
§ 1896 Subd. 11 ..... 2, 8, A4
§ 1896 Subd. 12 ..... 2, 8, A4
§ 1897 Subd. 2 ..... 2, 7, 36, 37, A1
§ 1897 Subd. 3 ..... 2, 37, A2
§ 1897 Subd. 9 ..... 2, 7, 8, 37, A3
§ 160 ..... 2, 8, 9, 37, A5
§ 161 Subd. 1 ..... 2, 8, 9, 37, A5
§ 161 Subd. 2 ..... 2, 8, 9, 37, A5
§ 161 Subd. 4 ..... 2, 8, 9, 37, A5
§ 163 ..... 2, 37, A5
§ 223 ..... 2, 37, A6
§ 580 Subd. 1 ..... 2, 37, A6
§ 580-a 2, 37, A6

New York Penal Law:

§ 5.05 Subd. 1 34
§ 5.05 Subd. 3 34
§ 240.15 2
§ 265.00 Subd. 3 ..... 2, A2
§ 265.00 Subd. 11 ..... 2, A5
§ 265.00 Subd. 12 ..... 2, A5
§ 265.05 Subd. 2 ..... 2, 37, A2
§ 265.05 Subd. 3 ..... 2, 37, A3
§ 265.05 Subd. 9 ..... 2, 37, A4

PAGE

New York Code of Criminal Procedure:

§ 295-b 3, 9, A7

§ 295-c 3, 9, A7

§ 295-d 3, 9, A7

§ 295-e 3, 9, A8

§ 279 ..... 3, 9, A8

§ 295-g 3, 9, A9

New York Judiciary Law:

§ 596 Subd. 3 (repealed) 3, 44, A9

Legislative History:

Annals of Cong., 2d Cong., col. 651 (1793) 13

Annals of Cong., 3d Cong., col. 143 (1793) 13

Annals of Cong., 3d Cong., cols. 25, 30, 225, 477 (1794) 13

Cong. Globe, 42d Cong., 1st sess., App. 67-74, 78-94, 113-17, 135-67, 178-247, 254-316 (1871) 25

Monographs:

Durfee & Sloss, Federal Injunction Against Proceedings in State Courts, 30 Mich. L. Rev. 1145 (1932) 13, 15

Ludwig, Role of the Prosecutor in a Fair Trial, 41 Minn. L. Rev. 602 (1958) 44

Mackell & Ludwig, Orderly Federal-State Court Relations v. Civil Disorder 35 Brooklyn L. Rev. 394 (1969) 30

Note, 69 Colum. L. Rev. 808 (1969) 32

Note, 50 Va. L. Rev. 1404 (1964) 24

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term, 1969

No. 11

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA MCPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

No. 20

FRED FERNANDEZ,

Plaintiff-Appellant,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York

BRIEF ON REARGUMENT FOR APPELLEE DISTRICT ATTORNEY

Introduction

This is a direct appeal from a judgment of a three-judge District Court dismissing complaints seeking relief in form

of injunction and declaratory judgment. The appellants are defendants in a criminal action pending in a State court since June 20, 1967. Jurisdiction of the federal court was invoked nine months later, on March 12, 1968 on grounds that the statutes under which they are accused are vague and overbroad. The appellee sought to be restrained from continuing the proceeding is District Attorney of the county of Queens in New York.

Statutes

Eleven distinct provisions of statutes are explicitly referred to in the challenged indictment, and these are all sections of the New York Penal Law—since repealed in its entirety—that were in force and effect at the time of commission: [i] § 1897, subd. 2, prohibiting possession of loaded handguns; [ii] § 1897, subd. 3, prohibiting possession of handguns, whether loaded or not; [iii] § 1897, subd. 9, prohibiting possession of other weapons, provided there is intent to use the same unlawfully against another. For the sake of clarity, definitions of "firearm" [§1896, subd. 3], "rifle" [*id.*, subd. 11], and "shotgun" [*id.*, subd. 12] should also be read in connection with the first three provisions. Comparable provisions of the current Penal Law should also be considered for the same reason [§§ 265.05, subd. 2, 3 and 9; 265.00, subd. 3, 11 and 12]; [iv] § 160, defining criminal anarchy; [v] § 161, subd. 1, defining one method of advocating criminal anarchy; [vi] § 161, subd. 2, defining another such method; [vii] § 161, subd. 4, defining still another such method; [viii] § 163, making a misdemeanor to permit premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists. For the sake of clarity, a single provision of the current Penal Law, § 240.15, incorporates all of the provisions of the repeated statutes; [ix] § 580, subd. 1, defines conspiracy as a misdemeanor; [x] § 580-a defines the same crime as a felony; and [xi] § 223, defining arson.

The only State court pleading before the Court is the indictment. The rules governing the statement of the crime charged and the requirements for joinder of interrelated counts are set forth in the New York Code of Criminal Procedure §§ 295-b, 295-c, 295-d, 295-e, 279 and 295-g.

The only other New York statute involved is a provision of the Judiciary Law, § 596, subd. 3, since repealed.

Provisions of the Constitution invoked on this appeal are the Supremacy Clause [Art. 6], and the First and Fourteenth Amendments. Federal statutes involved are the prohibition against stays of State court proceedings [28 U.S.C. § 2283], the Civil Rights Act [42 U.S.C. § 1983], the Smith Act [18 U.S.C. § 2385], and the Declaratory Judgment Act [28 U.S.C. § 2201].

Unless these provisions are set forth in the appendix of either brief of the appellants, they are reproduced in Appendix A, *post*.

Statement of the Case

These appeals are based upon challenges to a single indictment returned by a grand jury on January 15, 1968 [Queens County No. 134—1968 (No. 813, 16-34)]. This indictment superseded a subsisting indictment [No. 1294—1967] that was found by the identical grand jury on June 20, 1967. The original indictment charged five different crimes against seventeen defendants. The superseding indictment charged the identical five crimes against fifteen of the original defendants. The original indictment contained seventeen counts, the superseding one, forty-eight counts. One reason for the modification of the original indictment relates to the counts concerning possession of guns and dangerous weapons. The original indictment contained ten counts in this respect; the superseding one, forty-one. The difference consists of the arsenal seized, pursuant to the warrants of arrest issued upon finding of

the original indictment, and the warrants of search and seizure issued at the same time by a Justice of the State Supreme Court. Another reason was that in the counts relating to overthrow of government, the original indictment omitted to specify *local* or *State* government. The superseding indictment explicitly contains such specification.

This case is all about a revolutionary action movement engaged in by appellants that collected an arsenal of weapons, explosives and incendiary devices, devised a detailed blueprint and timetable for their use, and actually used these instrumentalities in a live ammunition rehearsal held shortly before the grand jury returned its original indictment. The objective of this movement was the overthrow and paralysis of local government on and under the State level. The proximate ends of the movement were to accomplish the objective of appellants by various means:

[i] *Bombs:* These were made of thin-walled bottles filled with gasoline, rather than bottles of thicker glass used for carbonated beverages. Against police vehicles and other heavy equipment, metal pipes, either capped or squeezed at the end and containing explosives, were prepared and ready for use.

[ii] *Fuses:* These home-made igniters of the bombs consisted of:

(a) lighted cigarettes in packs of matches;

(b) rubber tubing containing black powder; and

(c) flare guns for gasoline poured in roadways and subways.

[iii] *Bazookas:* These comprised a combination of shotguns into which were inserted Molotov cocktails.

[iv] *Raw gasoline:* This was collected and ready for pouring:

(a) into roadways to prevent possible police response;

(b) into communications manholes;

(c) into subways; and

(d) into two lumberyards and a tire factory located in a carefully charted triangle.

[v] *Crude oil:* This was stored in drums and ready for pouring and ignition, according to prearranged deployment in order to prevent police response for a longer period.

[vi] *Vehicle disabling:* This included:

(a) slashing tires of police vehicles;

(b) pouring sugar into their gas tanks; and

(c) using .22 calibre rifle fire aimed at shattering windshields of police vehicles.

[vii] *Paralyzing the electric power supply:* This involved attack upon a central generating plant located in a specified area in the county of Queens.

[viii] *Guns:* These were repeatedly used at four rifle ranges and one home-made cellar range, with special emphasis on the use of the .22 calibre rifle for sniper fire, because of its diminished report and flash when employed in ambush operations against the police. Thirty-seven rifles and shotguns of various calibres were seized pursuant to search warrants, in addition to handguns, flare guns and a set of throwing knives. In addition, an arsenal of ammunition sufficient to slay 9,000 local residents was amassed (6,324 rounds, plus 32 assorted boxes and a half-dozen cans).

[ix] *Walkie-talkies for concerted action:* To maximize effective group action by appellants, walkie-talkies were acquired and their function demonstrated.

[x] *Personal weapons:* Mayhem (use of the blunt end of a hatchet against the base of the spine of the "invader" policeman), aikido (combining judo and karate against joints to facilitate bone breaking) and jiu-jitsu were systematically practiced by appellants.

[xi] *Decoy:* To prevent ordinary response of fire apparatus to conflagration set by appellants, a series of false fire alarms was contrived.

[xii] *Female revolutionary kits:* The women were provided with, and accomplished in the use of, a disguising wig and a handbag containing a bomb and fuse. The handbag was to be left in a department store. In addition, two of the appellants (Harris and Ferguson) engaged in another means to accomplish the same end by the assassination of a number of civil rights leaders. This conspiracy to murder in the first degree is the subject of a separate indictment [No. 468—1968, superseding No. 1223—1967]. The identical evidence, presented to the identical grand jury, resulted in this other indictment against two of the appellants. This indictment was tried before a Justice and jury of the Supreme Court of the State of New York, each of the two appellants was convicted and sentenced to terms of three-and-one-half to seven years' imprisonment, and on appeal their convictions were affirmed (APPENDIX B, *post*].

The evidence before the same grand jury that indicted the appellants, as well as that at the trial of two of them for conspiracy to murder, was given by an undercover police officer who had become a member of the movement. This police officer was a member of this movement from October 1, 1965 until the date of his testimony before the

grand jury, on June 20, 1967. The appellee district attorney was apprised of the foregoing evidence in April, 1967 and presented the matter to the grand jury promptly after he learned of the test run with live ammunition engaged in on June 16, 1969.

The challenged indictment in these appeals is based exclusively on the minutes of the testimonial and real evidence presented before the grand jury. Without these minutes, no valid indictment could either be found or survive. These minutes have been, and continue to be, available to the courts below, and of course to this Court.

The Indictment

The challenged indictment was found by a grand jury of twenty-two persons on June 20, 1967, and superseded by the same body on January 15, 1968 (No. 813, 16-34). It contains 48 counts (No. 580, 9a-31a).* The overwhelming number of these counts—41 in all [counts 8 through 48]—charge possession of handguns and shoulder guns in violation of the former Penal Law § 1897, subd. 2, 3 and 9. Only two of those counts relate to defendants who are not appellants in this proceeding [counts 32 and 33]. The remaining 39 counts charge eight appellants with unlawful possession of guns.

Subdivision 2 of this section makes criminal the possession of loaded handguns, without proof of intent to use unlawfully against another. This is the basis of one charge against a single appellant (Ferguson) [count 13]. Subdivision 3, of the same section, makes criminal the possession of handguns, whether loaded or not, and like subdivision 2, requires no proof of intent to use unlawfully. This subdivision is the basis of three charges against three appellants (Ellis, Harris and Samuels) [counts 8, 28 and 42].

---

* References throughout in parentheses preceded by a case number are to pages in the indicated printed APPENDIX of appellants.

The remaining counts dealing with weapons—37 in all—are brought under subdivision 9 of § 1897. These relate to "other weapons" which include rifles and shotguns [§ 1896, subd. 11, 12]. These crimes specifically require proof of "intent to use the same unlawfully against another".

The unlawful intent required for indictment for these crimes has been supplied by the design of the appellants to overthrow State and local government by force and violence, as such overthrow is defined in §§ 160 and 161, subdivisions 1, 2 and 4. Eight appellants are charged in 36 counts with these crimes [counts 9-12, 14-27, 29-31, 34-48].

Six counts deal with various aspects of criminal anarchy. Two of these counts separately charge the misdemeanor of permitting different premises to be used for assemblages of anarchists against two appellants respectively (Samuels and Stewart) [counts 6 and 7]. The remaining four counts charge all appellants with advocacy of criminal anarchy (§§ 160, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) and the misdemeanor of conspiracy to engage in such advocacy (§§ 580, subd. 1, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [counts 1-4].

These counts emphatically qualify the conduct charged as criminal as being engaged in "with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished (No. 580, 10a, 11a, 12a, 14a)." These counts identify the target of the advocacy as "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, * * * against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials, * * *" (*Ibid.*). The means of accomplishing the overthrow is explicitly stated, "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline" (No. 580, 10a, 11a, 12a, 13a, 14a), and "by sabotage of public transportation and communication facilities" (No. 580, 11a, 13a).

Seven overt acts are alleged in furtherance of the conspiracy to advocate under subdivision 1 of § 161, four under subdivision 2, and eight under subdivision 4 (No. 580, 14a-17a).

A final count charges conspiracy to commit arson in third degree against eight appellants and alleges five overt acts [count 5] (No. 580, 17a-18a).

The form and content of the indictment are governed by statutory procedural rules contained in New York Code of Criminal Procedure §§ 295b, 295-c, 295-d, 295-e, 279, and 295-g. These rules control not only the sufficiency of the statement of the crime but also the circumstances under which counts may be joined in a single indictment.

Summary of Argument

1. The 176 year old prohibition by Act of Congress against federal court intervention in State court proceedings begun and pending has been observed without exception by this Court. The century old Act of 1871 would constitute an exception so broad as to swallow the rule of prohibition. The instant case involves nine months of proceedings in the State tribunal initiated by almost three score applications of appellants, and offers no suitable situation for any modification of this rule.

2. Apart from prohibition, abstention is especially indicated under circumstances ruling out any "chilling effect" upon future First Amendment rights. These circumstances include repeal of the entire Penal Law prior to the finding of the indictment as well as a narrowing construction made by the highest court of the State, also before return of the indictment. No evidence of bad faith was found by the court below, and it is clear from the pending proceedings in the State court that the prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith.

3. The indictment is aimed, not at any discussion or publication but rather at the accumulation of an arsenal for the purpose of overthrowing State and local government. The overwhelming number of counts in the indictment deal with possession of weapons. The overwhelming number of these counts require proof of unlawful intent. The unlawful intent is not predicated upon usual purpose of robbery or assault but rather overthrow of local government by force and violence. The indictment incorporates the "clear and present danger" test, and was found subsequent to a narrowing construction embodying that test by the highest court of the State.

4. The indictment explicitly charges planned use of weapons, bombs and ignited gasoline against executive officials and peace officers of State and local government, and also against transportation and other facilities both owned and operated by local government. Such activities are not likely to constitute a field preempted by the federal government.

5. A property qualification for jurors that was never observed in their selection and since repealed does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court proceedings. This is particularly the case in the absence of any showing whatsoever of discrimination on any basis in the selection of a single juror.

POINT I

The injunctive and declaratory relief involving stay of proceedings sought by appellants is prohibited by Act of Congress in these criminal proceedings instituted in good faith and contested and pending in a State court long before application for federal court intervention.

The State criminal proceeding sought to be adjudicated by extraordinary remedy of injunction or declaratory judgment to be made by a federal district court was commenced by indictment of a grand jury of a State tribunal on June 20, 1967. Complaints in the federal district court were filed on behalf of appellants on March 12, 1968—265 days after commencement of the State criminal proceeding. During that period, each appellant pleaded twice in the State court—once to the original indictment and a second time to a superseding indictment. In addition, a total of more than 58 formal motions and applications were made in the State court by the eleven appellants as well as by six other defendants, under both the original and superseding indictments. Each of these motions and applications was disposed of by a State Supreme Court Justice.[1]

In its present form, the anti-stay of proceedings statute forbids federal court intervention in pending State court proceedings with three exceptions:

> "A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except [i] as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or [ii] where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or [iii] to protect or effectuate its judgments."[2]

---

[1] Brief for appellee District Attorney [Oct. Term 1968, Nos. 580, 813] Appendix B, at A12-A17 (motions collected).

[2] 28 U.S.C. § 2283 (1958).

The question raised on these appeals is whether or no another statute supplies an exception "as expressly author ized by Act of Congress," under exception [i]. No issu is presented under exceptions [ii] and [iii].

The claimed exception is contained in the three words *"suit in equity"* in this other enactment:

> "Every person who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, of any State or Territory, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress."[3]

For 98 years, this Act of 1871 has existed side by side on on the statute books with the prohibition of 1793. Despite numerous applications to do so,[4] the Supreme Court has **never** held that the remedy of "suit in equity" constitutes an exception to the prohibition against "an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court."

The original Act of Congress—later Judicial Code § 265 —has been characterized by this Court [per Mr. Justice Brandeis] as a *prohibition:*

> "The prohibition of section 265 is against a stay of 'proceedings in any court of a State.' That term is comprehensive. It includes all steps taken or which may be taken in the State court or by its officers from the institution to the close of the final process. It ap-

---

[3] 42 U.S.C. § 1983 (1958). Act of April 20, 1871, ch. 22, sec. 1, 17 Stat. 13.

[4] See *post,* notes 52-55.

lies to appellate as well as to original proceedings; and is independent of the doctrine of *res adjudicata.*"[5]

The prohibition first appeared in 1793 as an amendment to the historic Judiciary Act of 1789,[6] in these words:

"[N]or shall a writ of injunction be granted by a federal court to stay proceedings in any court of a state."[7]

The Annals of Congress, the official record of this period, merely gives the minutes of the proceedings and adds nothing to the plain meaning of the absolute prohibition contained in the statute's twenty-six words.[8]

The historic setting is generally known. Limitation upon the power of the newly created central government was part of the bargain for ratification of the Constitution. Five of the first ten Amendments were aimed directly at the federal judiciary, and imposed restrictions upon it. Deliberations of the first Congress preceding enactment of the Judiciary Act indicate that the rights of the States were of primary concern.[9] At the very moment that the third Congress was framing the Eleventh Amendment insulating States from suits in the federal courts,[10] the same Congress was also enacting the prohibition of 1793.[11] The conclusion that Congress "meant precisely that *no* injunction should be granted to stay any proceedings in State courts",[12] is fortified by the holding of this Court in the initial case before it based upon the Congressional prohibition.

---

[5] *Hill* v. *Martin*, 296 U. S. 393 at 403 (1935).
[6] 1 Stat. 73, Sept. 4, 1789.
[7] 1 Stat. 334, sec. 5, March 2, 1793.
[8] Annals, 3d Cong., col. 143 (1793).
[9] Durfee & Sloss, *Federal Injunction Against Proceedings in State Courts*, 30 Mich. L. Rev. 1145, 1146 (1932).
[10] See *Chisholm* v. *Georgia*, 2 U. S. [2 Dall.], 419 (1793).
[11] Annals, 2d Cong., col. 651 (1793); 3d Cong., cols. 25, 30, 225, 477 (1794).
[12] Durfee & Sloss, *supra* note 8, at 1145-46.

In *Diggs & Keith* v. *Wolcott,*[13] an original action was brought in one State court of Connecticut to collect promissory notes, and a second action brought in another court of that State to enjoin the original action and to cancel the notes. The second action was removed to the federal court and a decree enjoining the original State court proceedings was entered. On appeal, the Supreme Court reversed on the ground that a "court of the United States had not jurisdiction to enjoin proceedings in a state court". The first decision on the prohibition[14] establishes that it was strong enough to override two separate sections of the historic parent statute that it amended: [i] the clear provision for removal of State actions to federal courts;[15] and [ii] the grant to all federal courts of power to issue specified writs, "and all other writs not specifically provided for by statute, which may be necessary for the exercise of their respective jurisdiction."[16]

In the more than 176 years of its existence, only two amendments to the Act of 1793 have been enacted, one in 1875 excepting from the prohibition an injunction authorized by any law relating to a proceeding in bankruptcy,[17] and the other, the revision of 1948 containing the three exceptions now in force and effect.[18]

For the first 80 of the 176 years of the history of the prohibition in the courts, "it was, to say the least, doubtful whether there was any exception to a literal reading of the statute. It must have become increasingly apparent that

---

[13] 4 Cranch 179, 2 L. ed. 587 (1807).

[14] Although the cryptic memorandum makes no mention of the Act of 1793, the case had been regarded as based squarely on the statutory prohibition. See *Peck* v. *Jenness,* 7 How. 612 at 625 (1849).

[15] 1 Stat. 73, sec. 12, Sept. 4, 1789.

[16] *Id.,* sec. 14.

[17] Rev. Stat. § 720 (1875), Judicial Code of 1911, Act of March 3, 1911, ch. 231, § 265, 36 Stat. 1162.

[18] Act of June 25, 1948, ch. 646, 62 Stat. 968. 28 U.S.C. § 2283 (1958).

the statute seriously impaired the federal judicial power, but the courts bowed to the mandate of Congress".[19] Beginning with *French* v. *Hay*,[20] in 1874, certain exceptions to the terms of the prohibition were judicially recognized. Many of these exceptions were implied from other enactments of Congress subsequent to 1793.

In 1941, however, in *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*,[21] the Supreme Court in striking down one of these judicially recognized exceptions, reviewed the legislative history of the prohibition and concluded:

> "We must be scrupulous in our regard for the limits within which Congress has confined the authority of the courts of its own creation."[22]

In the 1948 revision of the prohibition containing three explicit exceptions now in force and effect, many of the exceptions judicially recognized as implicit and questioned in *Toucey* were reinstated by Congress. Thus, the "relitigation exception" fits into the third statutory exception, "to protect or effectuate its judgments", and the old "in rem" exception came under the second exception "where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction."

After the revision, the Supreme Court revisited the prohibition and its first explicit exception, "as expressly authorized by Act of Congress", in *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman*.[23] The Court recognized that a statutory provision could qualify as an "expressly authorized" exception, even though it contained no explicit reference to § 2283. But the Court also reversed the grant

---

[19] Durfee & Sloss, *supra* note 8, at 1148.

[20] 89 U. S. [22 Wall.] 250 (1874).

[21] 314 U. S. 118 (1941). The Court recognized the validity of "statutory exceptions," *id.* at 132-34, the "in rem exception," *id.* at 134-36, but refused to recognize the "relitigation exception," *id.* at 134, and questioned *in dictum* the validity of any exception for "fraudulent state judgments." *Id.* at 136-37.

[22] *Id.* at 141.

[23] 348 U. S. 511 (1955).

of a stay of State court proceedings under provisions of a federal statute claimed as an exception to the prohibition. The Court held that the revised prohibition was not to be riddled with implied exceptions improvised by the courts and that all exceptions must be covered by one of the three explicit exceptions enacted by Congress. Said the Court [per Mr. Justice Frankfurter]:

> "By that enactment [1948 revision], Congress made clear beyond cavil that the prohibition is not to be whittled away by judicial improvisation. * * * This is not a statute conveying a broad general policy for appropriate ad hoc application. Legislative policy is here expressed in a clear-cut prohibition qualified only by specifically defined exceptions."[24]

---

[24] *Id.* at 514, 515-16. Of course, immunity of the sovereign from suit, stemming from the political doctrine that the King can do no wrong, has been transplanted as part of the American common law. See *Feres* v. *United States*, 340 U. S. 135 at 139-40 (1950). Accordingly, in *Leiter Minerals, Inc.* v. *United States*, 352 U. S. 220 (1957), the Court held in opinion [per Mr. Justice Frankfurter] that when the government of the United States seeks the injunction in its *sovereign* capacity "to prevent threatened irreparable injury to a national interest," § 2283 does not apply because "the frustration of superior federal interests that would ensue from precluding the Federal Government from obtaining a stay of state court proceedings except under the severe restrictions of 28 U.S.C. § 2283 would be so great that we cannot reasonably impute such a purpose to Congress from the general language of 28 U.S.C. § 2283 alone." *Id.* at 226. But when the United States is acting in a *proprietary* or private capacity, the prohibition of § 2283 does apply. *United States* v. *Bank of N. Y. & Trust Co.*, 296 U. S. 563 (1936); *Eden Memorial Park Ass'n* v. *United States*, 300 F. 2d 432 (9th Cir. 1962).

A similar implied exclusion (but not exception) to the prohibition are applications for injunctions by the government of the United States under the Emergency Price Control Act [56 Stat. 32 (1942)] and the Labor Management Relations Act [29 U.S.C. § 160 (*l*) (1964)]. Exclusive jurisdiction is vested in the Price Administration and National Labor Relations Board by these statutes to act as federal instrumentalities for enforcement of certain laws of the sovereign. To preclude power to prevent State court interference might well result in "the frustration of superior federal interests." See *Porter* v. *Dicken*, 328 U. S. 252 (1946).

On these appeals, the "expressly authorized" explicit exception to the prohibition is claimed to consist of the three words, "suit in equity" in the 98 year old statute providing for a "proper proceeding for redress" for "deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws."[25] It is abundantly clear that there is no such exception.

What do qualify are certain exceptions enacted by Congress even though no express reference is made by any citation to the historic prohibition.[26] These fall into certain clearly defined categories:

1. *Authorization to stay any State court proceedings.* When a federal statute empowers a district court expressly to (a) stay or restrain (b) any proceeding, and (c) do so in any State court, clearly such statute qualifies under the "expressly authorized" first exception to the prohibition. Thus, the federal habeas corpus act provides that the federal court before which the application is pending may "stay any proceeding against the person detained in any State court * * * for any matter involved in the habeas corpus proceeding."[27] The Interpleader Act of 1926, as amended, provides that "a district court may * * * enter its order restraining [any claimant] from instituting or prosecuting any proceeding in any State or United States court affecting * * * the interpleader action * * *."[28]

2. *Authorization to stay any court proceeding, without specific mention of a State court.* The Bankruptcy Act

---

[25] Act of April 20, 1871 ch. 22, sec. 1; 17 Stat. 13. 42 U.S.C. § 1983 (1958).

[26] See *Amalgamated Clothing Workers* v. *Richman, supra* note 21.

[27] 28 U.S.C. § 2251 (1958).

[28] 28 U.S.C. § 2361 (1958). See *Holcomb* v. *Aetna Life Ins. Co.*, 228 F. 2d 75 (10th Cir. 1955), *cert. denied*, 350 U. S. 986 (1956).

provides that suits founded upon claims for which a discharge would be a release "shall be stayed until an adjudication or the dismissal of the petition."[29] The Frazier-Lemke Farm Mortgage Act provides that in cases to which it applies, a federal court "shall stay all judicial or official proceedings in any court."[30]

3. *Provision that all proceedings cease.* The Act of 1851 limiting a shipowner's liability, as amended, provides that when a shipowner deposits with the court a sum equal to the value of his interest in the vessel, "all claims and proceedings against the owner with respect to the matter in question shall cease."[31]

4. *Provision that the State court shall proceed no further.* The historic removal statute provides that after the required steps for removal to a federal court have been taken, the State court "shall proceed no further."[32]

In each of these acknowledged instances of exception from the prohibition against a stay of proceedings, the command of Congress is clear and emphatic to the effect that a stay may be granted. Although no single collocation of words is necessary for the formula of exception, it is manifest that a general reference to a suit in equity in

---

[29] 11 U.S.C. § 29 (1958). The reviser's notes for the current version of § 2283, in dropping the bankruptcy exception adopted in 1875 to the Act of 1793, state that the Bankruptcy Act qualifies under the "expressly authorized" first exception to the prohibition. See H. Rep. No. 308, at A181-82 (1948).

[30] 11 U.S.C. § 203(s) (2) (1933), 47 Stat. 1473 (1933). See *Kalb* v. *Feuerstein*, 308 U. S. 433 (1940).

[31] 46 U.S.C. § 185 (1958). See *Providence & N.Y.S. S. Co.* v. *Hill Mfg. Co.*, 109 U. S. 578 (1883); *Toucey* v. *New York Life Ins. Co.*, 314 U. S. 118 at 133 (1941); *Beal* v. *Waltz*, 309 F. 2d 721 at 724 (5th Cir. 1962).

[32] 28 U.S.C. 1446 (e) (1958). See *Dietzch* v. *Huidekoper*, 103 U. S. 494 (1881); *Madisonville Traction Co.* v. *St. Bernard Mining Co.*, 196 U. S. 239 (1905); *Locwe* v. *Jacobs*, 243 F. 2d 432 (5th Cir. 1957).

an enumeration of remedies for redress falls far short of the clearcut authorization of termination (by stay or cessation) of "proceedings" common to all of the acknowledged exceptions.

An enactment of Congress that is harmonious and not inconsistent with the prohibition of § 2283 cannot qualify as an exception to that prohibition. A "suit in equity" is capable of being maintained without any stay of proceedings in a State court by order of a federal tribunal that is prohibited by § 2283. In the first place, a suit in equity might, consistent with the prohibition, seek redress in one or more of a baker's dozen forms of remedies[33] that do not involve either injunction or declaratory judgment. Second, a suit in equity might be maintained consistent with the prohibition, to redress a deprivation of constitutional rights, in a *State* court and seek both injunction and declaratory judgment involving a stay of *State* court proceedings, without running afoul of the prohibition of § 2283.[34]

Third, a suit in equity might be brought, consistent with the prohibition, for a federal court order in the form of injunction and declaratory judgment involving stay of State court proceedings, so long as that suit seeks federal intervention **before** institution of those proceedings. The historic prohibition concerns a federal court order to "stay proceedings **in** a State court." The Constitution is silent on the question of the power of any federal courts that Congress might create to stay State court proceedings. The progenitor of both the so-called inferior federal courts and of the limitations upon their power is Congress.[35] The most restrictive judicial construction of

---

[33] *E.g.*, specific performance, accounting, cancellation and reformation of instruments, contribution, impress a trust, discovery, interpleader, ne exeat, partition, bill quia timet, sequestration and rescission.

[34] The Act of 1871 is silent on the forum for the "proper proceeding for redress." 42 U.S.C. § 1983 (1958).

[35] Const., Article III, Section 1.

the Congressional prohibition literally limited that interdict to pending State court proceedings, and treated threatened prosecutions as excluded from the scope of its coverage. In *Ex parte Young*,[36] the Court treated the unwarranted threat of proceedings as itself a wrong, akin to a trespass. The Court held that the Act of 1793 did not bar the prevention of this wrong so long as actual proceedings in the State court had not begun. Habeas corpus had been brought to secure release of a State attorney general committed to custody by federal court order for alleged contempt. The contempt arose from disobedience of a federal court order enjoining the attorney general from instituting certain criminal proceedings in a State court under a State statute. The Court held that the State statute was unconstitutional on its face and that the federal court had jurisdiction to issue an injunction under the facts of this case. "If the question of unconstitutionality with reference, at least, to the Federal Constitution be first raised in a Federal Court, that court, as we think is shown by the authorities cited hereafter, has the right to decide it, to the exclusion of all other courts."[37]

"But the Federal court cannot, of course, interfere in a case where the proceedings were already pending in a State Court."[38]

The case widely relied upon to justify federal district court intervention to stay State criminal court proceedings involving alleged deprivations of civil rights, carefully upholds the established distinction between "proceedings *in* a State court" and an application to a federal district court *at a time when no such State court proceedings are pending.* In *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*,[39] the Court

---

[36] 209 U. S. 123 (1908).

[37] *Id.* at 160.

[38] *Id.* at 162. See *Truax* v. *Raich*, 239 U. S. 33 (1915); *Cline* v. *Frink Dairy Co.*, 274 U. S. 445 (1927).

[39] 380 U. S. 479 (1965).

ordered the "framing of a decree restraining prosecution of the pending indictments against the individual appellants".[40] As a matter of fact, there were no "pending indictments" at the time of invocation of federal district court jurisdiction.

State and local police had arrested under warrants three officials of an organization engaged in civil rights activities in various southern States since the late thirties for alleged violation of a State Subversive Activities and Communist Control Law and Communist Propaganda Control Law. The homes and offices of these officials were searched at gunpoint. The arrest warrants were quashed by a local State court because there was no probable cause for their issuance. Evidence seized at the search was suppressed by the same court on the grounds that the raids were unlawful. Upon this termination of the State criminal proceeding, investigation of the organization was continued by the Chairman of the Legislative Joint Committee on Un-American Activities [Pfister]. That Committee resolved that the organization under investigation was a "Communist front organization" on November 8, 1963, and a grand jury was convened to consider evidence against it. Before the commencement of any criminal proceeding and the return of any indictment, on November 12, 1963, suit was filed in the federal district court for declaratory and injunctive relief against threatened criminal proceedings. This relief was denied. While on appeal, the State grand jury returned indictments under the Subversive Activities and Communist Control Law against the individual appellants. The Court reversed and remanded. In doing so, the Court recognized the prohibition of the Act of Congress:

"28 U.S.C. § 2283 (1958 ed.) provides that:

'A court of the United States may not grant an injunction to stay proceedings in a State court except

[40] *Id.* at 497.

as expressly authorized by Act of Congress, or where necessary in aid of its jurisdiction, or to protect or effectuate its judgments.'

"The District Court did not suggest that this statute denied power to issue the injunctions sought. This statute and its predecessors do not preclude injunctions against the institution of state court proceedings, but only bar stays of suits already instituted. See Ex parte Young, 209 U. S. 123. * * * Since the grand jury was not convened and indictments were not obtained until after the filing of the complaint, which sought interlocutory as well as permanent relief, no state 'proceedings' were pending within the intendment of § 2283. To hold otherwise would mean that any threat of prosecution sufficient to justify equitable intervention would also be a 'proceeding' for § 2283. Nor are the subsequently obtained indictments 'proceedings' against which injunctive relief is precluded by § 2283. The indictments were obtained only because the District Court erroneously dismissed the complaint and dissolved the temporary restraining order issued by Judge Wisdom in aid of the jurisdiction of the District Court properly invoked by the complaint. We therefore find it unnecessary to resolve the question whether suits under 42 U.S.C. § 1983 (1958 ed.) come under the 'expressly authorized' exception to § 2283.'"[40a]

The dissenting opinion sharpens the point with the observation:

"If the state criminal prosecution were instituted first, a federal court could not enjoin the state action. 28 U.S.C. § 2283 (1958 ed.)."[41]

[40a] *Id.* at 482, n. 2.

[41] *Id.* at 499, n. 1. For cases involving First Amendment rights but not involving pending State court proceedings, see *Baggett* v. *Bullitt*, 377 U. S. 360 (1964); *Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589 (1967).

The doctrine that any statutory exception to the prohibition in § 2283 must be inconsistent with the prohibition, has frequently been voiced. In *Moss* v. *Jones*,[42] an action was brought in a federal district court by a state prisoner alleging a deprivation of constitutional rights under the Act of 1871, at the hands of prison guards while awaiting sentence of death. Before the matter was set for trial, the prisoner sought to enjoin state officers from proceeding with his execution. The federal court refused to stay his execution "in order to accomplish one of the objectives of the * * * [Act of 1871] namely, the imposition of penalty by way of damages upon the wrongdoer[s]," since none of the three exceptions to section 2283 were satisfied.

> "There is no provision in the civil rights statute * * * which can be construed in such a manner as to alleviate what some may be inclined to term a harsh ruling. The remedy is with Congress in whose power exists remedial legislation. The two federal statutes here pertinent are clear, unambiguous, not inconsistent with each other, and do not contradict each other."[43]

In *Baines* v. *City of Danville*,[44] injunctions in a number of cases consolidated for appeal were sought under the civil rights act based upon violations of State court injunctions and the unconstitutionality of municipal ordinances concerning parades, picketing and demonstrations. The injunctions sought (a) to stay pending State criminal prosecutions and (b) to prevent future arrests. The court denied both: (*a*), on the ground that § 2283 prohibited stays for pending State proceedings, and the general equity suit provision in the civil rights act did not constitute an "Expressly authorized" exception; and (*b*) on the ground that unconstitutionality of a State statute does not con-

---

[42] 288 F. 2d 342 (6th Cir. 1961), *cert. denied*, 368 U. S. 868 (1961).

[43] *Id.* at 344-45.

[44] 337 F. 2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964).

stitute grave and irreparable injury sufficient to justify federal court intervention to stay State criminal proceedings.

The opinion of the court contains the most extended analysis to date of the question whether the civil rights act constitutes an exception to the prohibition. The court examined at length "the few statutory exceptions to the anti-injunction statute * * * which were, at the least, thoroughly incompatible with a literal application of the anti-injunction statute." The court concluded:

> "In strong contrast is the Civil Rights Act. It creates a federal cause of action, but with no suggestion, explicit or implicit, that appropriate relief shall include an injunction which another Act of Congress forbids. The substantive right, in many situations, may call for equitable relief, and equitable remedies are authorized, but only by a general, jurisdictional grant. Creation of a general equity jurisdiction is in no sense antipathetic to statutory or judicially recognized limitations upon its exercise. Effective removal of a cause of action from a state court to a federal court is incompatible with further proceedings in the state court, but there is no incompatibility between a generally created equity jurisdiction and particularized limitations which restrict a chancellor's power or define the limits of his discretion. * * *.
>
> "If every grant of general equity jurisdiction created an exception to the anti-injunction statute, the statute would be meaningless."[45]

---

[45] *Id.* at 589. See Note, 50 Virg. L. Rev. 1404 (1964). In *Island S.S. Line* v. *Glennon*, 178 F. Supp. 292 at 295 (D. Mass. 1959), Wyzanski, D.J., in denying an injunction, said: "To read the Civil Rights Act as giving authority to enjoin a proceeding in a state court is to ignore the history and policy of the anti-injunction statute so amply reviewed in *Amalgamated Clothing Workers of America* v. *Richman Brothers, supra,* that it would be vain to retrace the ground."

As a matter of form of language, no incompatibility can be found between the Civil Rights Act and the prohibition of 1793, and the former cannot validly be asserted to be an exception to the latter. If Congress intended to authorize federal courts to stay pending State court proceedings in the Act of 1871, it would have been the simplest thing in the world to have said so in so many words in that statute. Congress had made such exception a score of years earlier in connection with the liability of shipowners,[46] and four years later by explicit amendment to the prohibition statute for bankruptcy proceedings.[47] Congress omitted to do so in the Act of 1871.

Nor can this omission be supplied by examination of the voluminous legislative history of the civil rights act.[48] Nothing can be found in the recorded debates that suggests a purpose to override the prohibited intervention by federal courts in pending State court proceedings that had been in force and effect for almost four score years.

Simple inspection of the language of § 1983, "deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws," plainly establishes that it cannot be an exception "expressly authorized by Act of Congress" to the prohibition against federal injunctions of pending State court proceedings contained in § 2283. On the face of the two provisions, to read the wide gamut of the totality of federally secured rights, privileges and immunities as outside the federal prohibition would make the exception swallow the rule. Such construction would obliterate the prohibition and for any conceivable practical purpose repeal § 2283 and moreover would have done so 98 years ago.

---

[46] Act of March 3, 1851, ch. 43, § 4, 9 Stat. 635.

[47] See *supra* notes 17 and 29.

[48] See Cong. Globe, 42d Cong., 1st Sess., App. 67-74, 78-94, 113-17, 135-67, 178-247, 254-316 (1871).

Since *Dombrowski,* a few district courts[49] have overlooked the significant circumstance that there were no pending "proceedings in a State court" within the prohibition of § 2283 at the time of application for federal district court intervention in that case, and have ignored the explicit limitations in that respect of the opinion of the Court[50] and of the dissenting opinion.[51] Cases from such courts on the question, that have been reviewed in this Court, have respected the prohibition of Congress in civil rights cases that involve proceedings pending in State courts.

In *Cameron* v. *Johnson,*[52] State prosecutions of a clergyman leading a voter registration drive and "40 odd others" were commenced by their arrests on April 9 and 10, 1964, under the Mississippi Unlawful Picketing statute passed unanimously by the Legislature on April 8. Only three days later, on April 13, application was made in the federal district court for declaratory judgment against the statute and for injunction against prosecution pursuant to 42 U.S.C. § 1983. The district court denied relief, after considering on the merits whether the prosecution was brought in good faith, but failed to consider the constitutionality of the statute. Upon appeal, the matter was remanded by this Court to consider, among other things, whether the Act of Congress "bars a federal injunction in this case."[53] The district court on remand held that the

---

[49] See *Landry* v. *Daley,* 288 F. Supp. 200 (N. D. Ill. 1968); *Younger* v. *Harris,* 281 F. Supp. 507 (C. D. Cal. 1968), prob. juris. noted, 393 U. S. 1013 (1969) [No. 4, Oct. Term, 1969]. These cases are distinguishable from others relied upon by appellants brief [(No. 11 Oct. Term, 1969) p. 24, nill] in that in the others there were 20 pending State court proceedings and no question of § 2283 could validly be raised.

[50] *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister, supra,* 380 U. S. 479 at 482, n. 2.

[51] *Id.* at 498, n. 1.

[52] 390 U. S. 611 (1968).

[53] *Cameron* v. *Johnson,* 381 U. S. 741 at 741-42 (1965).

statute in question, 28 U.S.C. § 2283, prohibited the court from enjoining or abating the criminal prosecutions instituted prior to filing the suit on April 13, 1964, and that a provision of the Civil Rights Act—42 U.S.C. § 1983—created no exception to this prohibition.[54] This Court, affirmed, noting however, that it was "unnecessary to resolve either question" with respect to the prohibitions.[55]

One appellant suggests "that declaratory relief would effect plaintiff-appellant's purpose in calling off the instant prosecution."[56] The settlement for declaratory judgment "calling off the instant prosecution" if injunctive relief is banned by Act of Congress has long been held a back door evasion of legislative policy against equitable intervention by federal courts into State court proceedings. Recent cases seeking review in this Court and involving the Civil Rights Act as an exception to the prohibition against injunction in pending State court proceedings make this point clear.

In *Brooks* v. *Briley*,[57] suit was filed in the federal district court seeking injunction and declaratory judgment on grounds of vagueness and overbreadth of certain municipal ordinances after arrest and charges in formal warrants of ten persons for disorderly conduct, carrying a dangerous weapon and inciting to riot. A three-judge panel denied relief and dismissed the suit.

On the question of the alternative relief of declaratory judgment, the Court observed:

> "Furthermore, it is clear that the prohibition under Sec. 2283 against enjoining state court proceedings

---

[54] *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 262 F. Supp. 873 at 878 (S. D. Miss. 1966).

[55] *Cameron* v. *Johnson*, 390 U. S. 611 at 613, n. 3 (1968). To the same effect, see *Brooks* v. *Briley*, 391 U. S. 361 (1968), affirming 274 F. Supp. 538 at 553 (M. D. Tenn. 1967).

[56] Appellant's Brief [No. 813, Oct. Term, 1968], at 43, n. 34.

[57] 391 U. S. 361 (1968), affirming 274 F. Supp. 538 (M. D. Tenn. 1967).

cannot be avoided by seeking a declaratory judgment H. J. Heinz Co. v. Owens, 189 F. 2d 505 (9th Cir 1951), cert. den. 342 U. S. 905, 72 S.Ct. 294, 96 L.Ed 677 (1952). The same principles of comity and federalism require that when injunctive relief is not appropriate, neither is relief appropriate under the declaratory judgment statute."[58]

In *Shaw* v. *Garrison*,[59] still another suit was filed in a federal district court, this time to enjoin prosecution of an indictment already found for conspiracy to assassinate President John F. Kennedy. The grounds for the intervention were those guidelines laid down in *Dombrowski* and *Cameron*, bad faith prosecution and violation of First Amendment rights. A three-judge federal district court denied relief in opinion:

"Plaintiff also seeks a declaratory judgment decreeing that * * * the Louisiana conspiracy statute under which he is being prosecuted, is unconstitutional. * * *

"Plaintiff relies principally upon the decision of Zwickler v. Koota, 389 U. S. 241, 88 S. Ct. 391, 19 L. Ed. 2d 444 (1967), in asserting that he is entitled to independent consideration of this portion of the complaint, regardless of our determination as to the merits of his request for injunctive relief. * * *

"However, despite the language of Zwickler, we entertain serious doubts about the appropriateness of stopping a pending state court prosecution to consider a request of plaintiff for a declaratory judgment as to the constitutionality of * * * the conspiracy statute under which he is being prosecuted. Although Zwickler stated that the doctrine of abstention could not be invoked in the circumstances of that case, it did not

---

[58] 274 F. Supp. 538 at 553.

[59] 393 U. S. 220 (1968), affirming 3 Cr. L. 2352 (E. D. La. 1968) (not officially reported).

nullify the well-settled rule that the Federal Declaratory Judgment Act, 28 U.S.C. Sec. 2201, 2202, is discretionary, rather than mandatory, and declaratory relief may be withheld by the district court in its discretion in appropriate cases. * * *

"Our doubt about the propriety of giving consideration to the request for declaratory relief in the circumstances of this case is based upon our concern that by permitting a defendant to interrupt a state court prosecution to challenge the statute under which he is being prosecuted, we could open the door to constant disruption of state court criminal proceedings. * * *"[60]

There is a notion that the presence of circumstances that give rise to the invocation of equity jurisdiction—inadequacy of any remedy at law, probability of grave and irreparable injury, the chilling effect of prosecution under vague and overbroad statutes affecting First Amendment rights—somehow constitutes judge-made exceptions to the legislative prohibition against stays of State court proceedings. This notion is without foundation in the 176 year judicial history of the Act of Congress. This erroneous notion is traceable in some respects to the failure of the Supreme Court to reach the question of a legislative prohibition and to deny equitable relief on grounds that judicial requirements for equity jurisdiction had not been met.[61]

There is, of course, a double hurdle that must be surmounted to obtain a federal court order staying pending State criminal court proceedings:

(i) Establishment of ordinary judicial requirements for equity jurisdiction; *and*

(ii) A legislatively authorized exception to the prohibition of the Act of 1793.

---

[60] 3 Cr. L. at 2353.

[61] *Stefanelli* v. *Minard,* 342 U. S. 111 (1951).

Surmounting one without the other can be of no avail; both must be cleared. As this Court said of the prohibition of the Act of 1793:

> "[It] would be of little force did it not apply to cases where, save for the prohibition, good ground would exist for enjoining prosecution of a pending suit."[62]

Congress undoubtedly has power under the Constitution to cut short, in the early stages, State court cases involving federal issues and subject them to federal court proceedings. Congress could, consistent with the Constitution, provide that all federal issues be disposed of in a federal court, or, that all federal issues be disposed of in a State court.[63] Between these two poles, Congress has exercised its power for stay by a federal court of matters involving federal questions pending in a State court by flatly prohibiting such intervention except in these instances.

If change is deemed desirable in these instances of exception, the question is whether change should come from the legislative or judicial branch. If from the latter, the instant cases are far from appropriate. They do not involve a race between a prosecutor to the State courthouse and a prospective defendant to the federal courthouse. Rather, these cases concern defendants in a State criminal proceeding who waited almost 9 months before making application to the federal district court. These cases involve defendants who pleaded and participated in almost three score applications and motions in writing—not to mention numerous other oral ones—thus clearly and repeatedly acknowledging the propriety of proceeding in

---

[62] *Essanay Film Mfg. Co.* v. *Kane*, 258 U. S. 358 at 361 (1922).

[63] See *City of Greenwood* v. *Peacock*, 384 U. S. 808 at 833 (1966). Mackell & Ludwig, *Orderly Federal-State Court Relations* v. *Civil Disorder*, 35 Brooklyn L. Rev. 394 (1969).

the State tribunal. These cases represent defendants in a criminal proceeding who seek to switch forums when they believe that the tide has turned against them in the first tribunal. For these reasons, and the circumstances of this proceeding in the State court set forth in Point II, *post*, the legislative rule laid down 176 years ago and consistently observed by this Court ought not to be changed by judicial action in these cases.

POINT II

Apart from any prohibition by Act of Congress, the federal court in the exercise of discretion should abstain from intervening in this proceeding at this time.

If the Court decides that the Act of 1793 prohibits federal court intervention in State court proceedings instituted and pending, the decision of the district court below must be affirmed. If the Court resolves this question otherwise, then the doctrine of abstention in the exercise of discretion requires that the district court refrain from interveningg under the circumstances of this case. In *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette*,[64] on the identical day that the court held unconstitutional on First Amendment grounds a certain municipal ordinance, it also affirmed denial of relief in an equity suit to restrain enforcement of the same ordinance in other prosecutions that were threatened. Since no State court proceedings were pending at the time of application to the federal district court, there could be no question of prohibition under the Act of 1793. The denial of relief rested solely upon the exercise of judicial discretion. Said the court:

> "It is a familiar rule that courts of equity do not ordinarily restrain criminal prosecutions. No person is immune from prosecution in good faith for his al-

---

[64] 319 U. S. 157 (1943).

leged criminal acts. Its imminence, even though alleged to be in violation of constitutional guaranties, is not a ground for equity relief since the lawfulness or constitutionality of the statute or ordinance on which the prosecution is based may be determined as readily in the criminal case as in a suit for an injunction. * * * Where the threatened prosecution is by state officers for alleged violations of state law, the state courts are the final arbiters of its meaning and application, subject only to review by this Court on federal grounds appropriately asserted. Hence the arrest by the federal courts of the processes of the criminal law within the states, and the determination of questions of criminal liability under state law by a federal court of equity, are to be supported only on a showing of danger of irreparable injury 'both great and immediate'."[65]

(i) No chilling effect upon future exercise of First Amendment rights by appellants or anyone else could occur under the circumstances of this case.

The enforcement and prosecution of any penal statute—from "abandoning animals" to "zoning violations"—are designed to have a chilling effect, both on the actual as well as the potential offender, from engaging in conduct defined as criminal by a legislature. Penal statutes that affect the creative power of human beings must call for a "more searching judicial inquiry" as to the presumption of their constitutional validity.[66] That inquiry must be

---

[65] *Id.*, at 163-64. See *Railroad Commission* v. *Pullman Co.*, 312 U. S. 496 at 500 (1941); *Terrace* v. *Thompson*, 263 U. S. 197 at 214 (1923).

[66] *United States* v. *Carolene Products Co.*, 304 U. S. 144, footnote 4 (1938) [per Stone, J.]. See Note, 69 Columbia L. Rev. 808 at 822 (1969): "By far the greatest evidence of confusion is

undertaken in State court subject to review *after* disposition in those courts by e Supreme Court. To short-circuit this normal proce of searching judicial inquiry, there must be the kind o chilling effect that amounts to "a showing of danger o irreparable injury 'both great and immediate'," sufficie to require intervention *before* disposition in a State cour "Irreparable injury", "great" *and* "immediate" are st ngent requirements. The reasons for such stringency re self-evident: State proceedings are to be interrupt rather than concluded before federal review; federal-st e comity could readily become chaffed by permitting "t judges of the federal courts to put their brethren of the state judiciary on trial";[67] and federal review takes pla at the level of a legislatively created tribunal rather th n that of a Supreme Constitutional Court.

The entire Penal Law o the State of New York—including the sections complain about in these cases—was repealed and a new comprehsive penal law developed after long study was substitute by statute adopted on July 20, 1965.[68] The new statute w s on that date scheduled to take effect on September 1, 19 7,[69] and the new Penal Law in fact took effect on that da . By its terms, the new Penal Law governs conduct eng ed in subsequent to September 1, 1967, and the former enal Law governs conduct en-

---

found in the loose assertion hat a given law is unconstitutional because it chills the exercise f a first amendment right. * * * But when the issue is whethe the law is unconstitutional, the fact that it incidentally deters s ch or association has no absolute effect."

[67] *City of Greenwood* v. *I icock*, 384 U. S. 808 at 828 (1966).

[68] II Laws of New York 965, ch. 1030, page 2343.

[69] *Id.*, ch. 1030, § 500.05, ge 2482.

gaged in prior to that date.[70] The superseding indictment, attacked in this suit, was returned on January 16, 1968—more than four and one-half months after the effective date of repeal of the provisions of the former Penal Law complained about (September 1, 1967) and almost two and one-half years after the enactment of the statute repealing these provisions (July 20, 1965). The superseding indictment concerned conduct of the appellants charged to have occurred between October 1, 1965 and June 21, 1967.[71] This conduct, of course, is governed by provisions of the former Penal Law. Clearly, there can be no effect—"chilling" or otherwise—"on free expression of prosecutions initiated and threatened" under *Dombrowski*[72] in these cases, because the statutes upon which the instant indictment was found had been repealed.

The anarchy statute before this Court died on the date of its repeal (July 20, 1965), was entombed on the date that repeal took effect (September 1, 1967), and by no stretch of the imagination can—as appellants contend—have any "inhibiting effect on the exercise of free speech [that] will operate unhindered."[73]

(ii) The prosecution was instituted and conducted in good faith in all respects.

Allegations in one complaint are that the District Attorney "issued numerous press releases and other public statements relating to the indictment and arrest of" Fernandez, and that press releases "so mixed these two separate indictments as to lead persons to believe that [Fernandez] was charged with conspiracy to commit

---

[70] N. Y. Penal Law § 5.05 (1), (3), McKinney's Consol. Laws, ch. 40.

[71] Appendix No. 813 at 16-34.

[72] 380 U. S. 479 at 487 (1965).

[73] Brief [No. 11 Oct. Term 1969] at 18.

murder as well as anarchy and conspiracy to commit anarchy".[74] The other complaint alleges that "upon the arraignment of the said [appellants], the [appellee] issued numerous press releases and other public statements, relating to the indictment and arrest of the [appellants], which releases and statements were widely reported in newspapers throughout the State of New York."[75]

No finding of bad faith was made by the district court below. All questions relating to publicity were raised in the State court, and these were disposed of, with exhaustive examination of all details, by decision and opinion of the Court, *sub nom. People* v. *Kourouma*.[76] In the opinion of the Court by Shapiro, J., the facts were fully stated and the sole press release issued by the District Attorney is recited in full.

The State court concluded:

> "I am constrained, however, to observe that the district attorney did not, in that statement, violate any canon of professional ethics—which of itself has no binding effect on the courts but merely expresses a view of the legal profession (Estes v. Texas, 381 U. S. 534, 535); that the statement contained nothing more than an accurate, objective, factual report of proceedings which the district attorney had a perfect right to make and of which the public had a right to be aware, and that by no stretch of the imagination can the report, or what was said by the chief assistant district attorney on television, be deemed unfairly prejudicial to defendants."[77]

No application to review this decision was ever made by appellants, or anyone else.

---

[74] Appendix No. 813 at 13.

[75] Appendix No. 580 at 4a-5a.

[76] 159 N.Y.L.J. No. 53 (March 18, 1968) pages 1, col. 3, 21, cols. 2-5, 2 Cr. L. 2490-92 (March 27, 1968) Appendix B, *post*.

[77] *Ibid.*

POINT III

The indictment further refined the definition of conduct made criminal under an already narrowly construed statute. Thus refined, the statute meets the test of constitutionality in all respects.

The indictment is aimed, not at any discussion or publication, but rather at the accumulation of an arsenal for the purpose of overthrowing State and local government.

The indictment explicitly charges the amassing of an arsenal and the steeling of a group in its use to overthrow local government. The indictment also explicitly charges the general and specific targets, the means to be used and the imminence of their use. The general targets were designated as "the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies" as well as "Executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies."[77a] The specific targets are spelled out as "publicly owned and operated transportation facilities" "public * * * communication facilities" "other facilities," and "peace officers" of the State and its subdivisions. The means to be used are specified as "by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline" as well as "by sabotage" and "by assassination of said Executive officials." Each charge relating to the use of force and violence is qualified by the necessity of proof of the requirement "with further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished."[78]

The indictment brought under the former Penal Law is for a series of crimes, the overwhelming number of which concern dangerous weapons: [i] possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances (§ 1897, subd. 2,

---

[77a] Appendix, No. 580 at 10a, 11a, 12a, 14a.

[78] *Ibid.*

3 and 9) in 41 counts, covering six concealable pistols, revolvers, automatics and other handguns, and thirty-five rifles, double-barrel shotguns and carbines; [ii] advocacy of criminal anarchy (§§ 160, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [3 counts], conspiracy to advocate criminal anarchy (§§ 580, subd. 1, 161, subd. 1, 2 and 4) [1 count] and permitting premises to be used for assemblage of anarchists (§ 163) [2 counts]; and [iii] conspiracy to commit arson (§§ 580-a, 223) [1 count]. Under both the former (§ 1897, subd. 2 and 3) and current Penal Law (§ 265.05, subd. 2 and 3), mere possession—without more—of concealable handguns is made criminal, and this covers six counts of the indictment. Under the former (§ 1897, subd. 9) and current Penal Law (§ 265.05, subd. 9), possession of rifles, shotguns and similar non-concealable weapons is made criminal only upon proof of "intent to use the same unlawfully against another", and this covers 37 counts of the indictment. The "unlawful intent" for the possession of these weapons contained in 37 counts of the indictment is not predicated upon the usual purpose of robbery or assault. Rather, the purpose is the overthrow of "the government of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence, to wit, the use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities, and against executive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of executive officials, and by other unlawful means and with the further intent that said acts be presently attempted and accomplished."[79]

On the face of the pleadings, this case is at once distinguishable from those that involve films, written or printed matter and speeches.[80]

---

[79] *Ibid.*

[80] See, *e.g.*, *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*, —— U. S. ——, 5 Cr. L. 3107 [dec. June 9, 1969]; *Younger* v. *Harris*, 393 U. S. 1013 (1969).

In *Presser* v. *Illinois*,[81] defendant rode on horseback with a cavalry sword at the head of a band of members of his private militia who marched armed with rifles. He was convicted for violation of a State statute requiring license by the governor for such assemblies. Among other things, Presser claimed that the State had made and enforced a law that abridged his privileges and immunities as a citizen of the United States contrary to the Fourteenth Amendment. At this early date, the Court, relying upon *United States* v. *Cruikshank*,[82] held that the First Amendment right of assembly "was an attribute of national citizenship and, as such, under protection of and guaranteed by the United States."[83] But the Court also held that a State had power to regulate or prohibit the organization, drilling and parading of military bodies or associations.

> "The exercise of this power by the States is necessary to the public peace, safety and good order. To deny the power would be to deny the right of the State to disperse assemblages organized for sedition and treason, and the right to suppress armed mobs bent on riot and rapine."[84]

In *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*,[85] the Court made its most recent pronouncement of the test of the validity of a State statute under the First Amendment. Like *Brandenburg*, there was no refinement in the instant case of the definition of the crime by "the trial judge's instructions to the jury," simply because the appellants have sought, by the application under review, to frustrate such State court

---

[81] 116 U. S. 252 (1886).

[82] 92 U. S. 542 (1876).

[83] 116 U. S. at 267.

[84] *Id.* at 268.

[85] —— U. S. ——, 5 Cr. L. 3107 [dec. June 9, 1969].

proceeding. Unlike *Brandenburg,* however, there was refinement of the statute in the indictment. In addition, there was a subsisting narrowing construction of the statute by the State court in this case, but apparently no such prior construction in *Brandenburg.* Moreover, as distinguished from the mere abstract teaching "of the moral propriety or even moral necessity for a resort to force and violence" that appeared in a television film in *Brandenburg,* the pleadings in this case indicate "preparing a group for violent action and steeling it to such action."

The question of the reality of an imminent, actual threat to the overthrow of local government by less than a score of Queens residents trained in sabotage and assassination has been answered by this Court in *Ex parte Quirin.*[86]

In that case, the Court denied habeas corpus and upheld a military commission trial of nine persons landed by two submarines of the German Government in New York and Florida. The purpose of this handful of men was "to destroy war industries and war facilities in the United States."[87]

As Mr. Justice Douglas observed in dissent in *Dennis* v. *United States:*[88]

> "If this were a case where those who claimed protection under the First Amendment were teaching * * * the planting of bombs, the art of street warfare, and the like, I would have no doubts. The freedom to speak is not absolute; the teaching of method of terror and other seditious conduct should be beyond the pale along with obscenity and immorality."

---

[86] 317 U. S. 1 (1942).

[87] *Id.* at 21.

[88] 341 U. S. 494 at 581 (1951). See *Frohwerk* v. *United States,* 249 U. S. 204 at 206 (1919); *Schenck* v. *United States,* 249 U. S. 47 at 52 (1919).

In *People* v. *Epton*,[89] the highest court of the State narrowed the construction of certain statutes relating to criminal anarchy that are charged to have been violated in the instant indictment.

> "It is clear that the proscription of mere advocacy of the violent overthrow of the Government would be an unconstitutional infringement upon free speech (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*). The advocacy of the overthrow of the Government by force and violence must be accompanied by an intent to accomplish the overthrow (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra; Keyishian* v. *Board of Regents*, 385 U. S. 589) and there must be a 'clear and present danger' that the advocated overthrow may be attempted or accomplished (*Dennis* v. *United States, supra*)."[90]

With respect to notice of a narrower construction of the statute by a court, this Court long ago stated the familiar rule that such "interpretation by the Court of Appeals puts these words in the statute as definitely as if it had been so amended by the legislature", and this "construction fixes the meaning of the statute", even in the very case in which the construction is made for the first time.[91] In the instant case, the conduct alleged to be criminal was charged to have been engaged in between October, 1965 and June, 1967. *Epton*—in whose case the narrow construction applicable to these cases was made—was actually arrested and charged with criminal anarchy in July 1964, tried and convicted of that crime in January, 1966 and his conviction was affirmed by an intermediate appellate court in December, 1966. The highest court of the State granted leave to appeal during the same month and reached its decision

---

[89] 19 N. Y. 2d 496 (1967), *cert. denied and app. dismissed sub. nom. Epton* v. *New York*, 390 U. S. 29 (1968).

[90] *Id.* at 504-06.

[91] *Winters* v. *New York*, 333 U. S. 507 at 514 (1948).

with opinion on May 16, 1967—more than a month before the first indictment in these cases was returned.

No one sanely can doubt that the statutes challenged as overbroad in these cases certainly included the "hard core" activities embraced in this indictment, thereby giving fair warning in advance.

POINT IV

The indictment explicitly charging activities directed against "the governments of the State of New York and its various subdivisions and agencies" does not constitute State action preempted by federal legislation.

Whenever reference is made in the indictment to the overthrow of organized government, "organized government" is explicitly limited, "to wit, the governments of the State of New York and its various political subdivisions and agencies, by force and violence."[92]

The challenged statutes dealing with criminal anarchy have been restricted by the highest court of the State to "activity directed against a State or local government,"[93] and accordingly, taken with the explicitly qualified indictment, cannot directly collide with any act of Congress prohibiting sedition against the federal government, and are unlikely to enter any field chartered by Congress for exclusive occupation by the federal government.

In *Commonwealth* v. *Nelson*[94] the highest court of a State, considering a conviction under a State sedition statute, pointed out, "[W]e have not found, nor has anyone pointed to, a single word indicating a seditious act

---

[92] Appendix No. 813 at 17, 18, 19, 24, 25.

[93] *People* v. *Epton*, 19 N. Y. 2d 496 at 507 (1967).

[94] 377 Pa. 58, 104 A. 2d 133 (1954).

or even utterance directed against the Government o Pennsylvania."[95] The State court reversed on the groun that the Smith Act [18 U.S.C. § 2385] superseded the en forceability of the State statute proscribing the same con duct. This Court affirmed.[96]

In *Uphaus* v. *Wyman*,[97] the Court explained its decisio in *Nelson:*

> "The basis of Nelson thus rejects the notion that i stripped the States of the right to protect themselves All the opinion proscribed was a race between federa and state prosecutors to the courthouse door. Th opinion made clear that a State could proceed with prosecutions for sedition against the State itself; that it can legitimately investigate in this area follows a fortiori * * *. Nor did our opinion in Nelson hold that the Smith Act had proscribed state activity in protec tion of itself either from actual or threatened 'sabotage or attempted violence of all kinds.' In footnote 8 of the opinion it is pointed out that the State had full power to deal with internal civil disturbances. Thus registration statutes, quo warranto proceedings as to subversive corporations, the subversive instigation of riots and a host of other subjects directly affecting state security furnish grist for the State's legislative mill."[98]

The indictment charges appellants with possession of dangerous weapons and instruments and appliances, and the planned "use of rifles, shotguns, firearms, bombs and ignited gasoline against publicly owned and operated transportation facilities and other facilities, and against execu-

---

[95] 104 A. 2d at 139.

[96] *Pennsylvania* v. *Nelson*, 350 U. S. 497 (1956).

[97] 360 U. S. 72 (1959).

[98] *Id.* at 76-77.

tive officials of said State and its various political subdivisions and agencies, including peace officers thereof, and by assassination of said executive officials.'"[99] These charges involve activities as much outside the pale of federal jurisdiction as they impose upon local law enforcement the grave obligation of the defense of the executive officials and peace officers of local government and the protection of transportation and other facilities owned and operated by local government.

So long as the States in these decisions on the Supremacy Clause observe the "clear and present danger" test, first enunciated a half-century ago in *Schenck* v. *United States*,[100] and followed by the Court in *Dennis* v. *United States*,[101] and *Yates* v. *United States*,[102] premature intervention by federal district courts cannot be justified in State criminal proceedings. Any basis for such intervention claimed under *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*,[103] rests squarely upon rights guaranteed by the First Amendment, and not upon considerations posed by Article VI [second sentence, first clause] of the Constitution.

POINT V

A property qualification for jurors—never observed in their selection for a generation and since repealed—does not justify federal intervention by injunction or declaratory judgment in the middle of State court criminal proceedings.

In more than a century since adoption of the Fourteenth Amendment, this Court has never authorized federal court

---

[99] Appendix No. 813 at 17, 18, 19, 20.

[100] 249 U. S. 47 at 72 (1919).

[101] 341 U. S. 494 (1951).

[102] 354 U. S. 298 (1957).

[103] 380 U. S. 479 (1965).

intervention in the middle of a court proceeding—federal or State, civil or criminal—on the grounds of discrimination in the selection of jurors—grand or petit.

The first claim involving rights of humans, as opposed to business corporations, in State criminal proceedings, ever to be sustained by this Court pursuant to the century old Fourteenth Amendment, concerned discrimination in selection of trial jurors under the equal protection of the laws clause. That discrimination was along racial lines and the claim was upheld a decade after adoption of the Amendment.[104]

More than a generation passed until other claims involving human rights in State criminal proceedings were to be sustained by the Court. This Court has not authorized any federal district court to stay pending State criminal proceedings on the grounds of discrimination in the selection of jurors—whether grand or petit, and whether on the basis of race, color, creed, sex or economic status. Nothing contained in the guidelines of *Dombrowski* v. *Pfister*,[105] relating to First Amendment rights, sanction district court intervention in pending State criminal proceedings on the procedural grounds of the composition of a jury.

An anachronistic provision of the statutes of New York, traceable to a century old enactment,[106] required ownership of real or personal property of the value of $250 by the prospective juror, or his or her spouse, and was repealed by statute, which became law on March 7, 1967.[107] This statute took effect on September 1, 1967,[108] and accordingly

---

[104] *Strauder* v. *West Virginia*, 100 U. S. 303 (1879). See Ludwig, *Role of the Prosecutor in a Fair Trial*, 41 Minn. L. Rev. 602 at 603-05 (1958).

[105] 380 U. S. 479 (1965).

[106] Laws of New York, 1870, ch. 539, § 10, later Judiciary Law § 596, subd. 3, McKinney's Consol. Laws ch. 30.

[107] Laws of New York, 1967, ch. 49, § 1, at 68.

[108] *Id.* § 4.

did not expressly govern the impanelling of the grand jury that returned the instant indictment. However, the State official responsible for selection of jurors swears that in his "30 years experience interviewing" prospective jurors, "there has never been a single individual responding by subpoena who has been rejected solely by reason of not having the aforesaid sum, either in real or personal property. There has been, in the past, out of this huge number, perhaps a few instances where an individual might have said that he lacked the sum. But when he was asked whether he considered the value of his personal property, such as clothing, household equipment and all other types of personal possessions, it became apparent to him that he was the possessor of that amount and in each case he was accepted as a prospective juror".[109]

Absolutely nothing in any of the lengthy State court proceedings in these cases indicates selection of any grand juror on the basis of discrimination along any lines—property, sex, color, religion or race, and, accordingly the District Court below could find no such discrimination.[110]

Conclusion

The judgment of the District Court below dismissing the complaints should be affirmed in all respects.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS J. MACKELL
District Attorney, Queens County
Appearing pro se

FREDERICK J. LUDWIG
Chief Assistant District Attorney
Of Counsel

---

[109] Appendix No. 813 at 42.

[110] 288 F. Supp. 348 at 356-57 (S.D.N.Y. 1967) (Appendix No. 813 at 68-69).

APPENDIX A

tatutes Involved

The State statu s charged to have been violated are explicitly referred t in the indictment by section and subdivision number, a well as by citation of the enacting statute. These con tute eleven sections, or subdivisions of sections—and no hers—of the former New York Penal Law, repealed effec e September 1, 1967, as follows:

[i] §1897, su 1. 2 [count 13]:

§1897. Possessi of weapons and dangerous instruments a appliances.

• • •

2. Any pers who has in his possession any firearm which is lo ded with ammunition, or who has in his possession a y firearm and, at the same time, has in his possessio a quantity of ammunition which may be used to disch ge such firearm is guilty of a felony. Such possessior hall not, except as provided in subdivision three this section, constitute a felony if such possession akes place in such person's home or place of busine

"Firearm" is de ned as follows:

§1896. Defin ons. As used in sections eighteen hundred ninety- ven, eighteen hundred ninety-eight, eighteen hundre ninety-nine, nineteen hundred, nineteen hudred one nineteen hundred two, nineteen hundred three, nine en hundred four and nineteen hundred five, the fo wing terms shall mean and include:

• • •

3. "Firearm," any pistol, revolver, sawed-off shotgun or other firearm of a size which may be concealed upon the person.

The virtually identical provisions of the current Penal Law are as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

* * *

2. Any person who has in his possession any firearm which is loaded with ammunition, or who has in his possession any firearm and, at the same time, has in his possession a quantity of ammunition which may be used to discharge such firearm is guilty of a class D felony. Such possession shall not, except as provided in subdivision three of this section, constitute a felony if such possession takes place in such person's home or place of business.

§265.00 Definitions

As used in this article and in article four hundred, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

3. "Firearm" means any pistol, revolver, sawed-off shotgun or other firearm of a size which may be concealed upon the person.

[ii] §1897, subd. 3 [counts 8, 28 and 42]:

§1897. Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances.

* * *

3. Any person who has in his possession any firearm, gravity knife, switchblade knife, billy, blackjack,

bludgeon, metal knuckles, sandbag, sandclub or slungshot is guilty of a misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

The virtually identical provision of the current Penal Law is as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

• • •

3. Any person who has in his possession any firearm, gravity knife, switchblade knife, billy, blackjack, bludgeon, metal knuckles, sandbag, sandclub or slungshot is guilty of a class A misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a class D felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

[iii] §1897, subd. 9 [counts 9-12, 14-27, 29-41 and 43-48]:

§1897. Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances.

• • •

9. Any person who has in his possession any dagger, dangerous knife, dirk, razor, stiletto, imitation pistol or any other dangerous or deadly instrument or weapon with intent to use the same unlawfully against another is guilty of a misdemeanor, and he is guilty of a felony if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

The weapons, rifle and shotgun, are defined as follows:

§1896. Definitions. As used in sections eighteen hundred ninety-seven, eighteen hundred ninety-eight,

eighteen hundred ninety-nine, nineteen hundred, nineteen hundred one, nineteen hundred two, nineteen hundred three, nineteen hundred four and nineteen hundred five, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

11. "Rifle," a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed metallic cartridge to fire only a single projectile through a rifled bore for each single pull of the trigger.

12. "Shotgun," a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed shotgun shell to fire through a smooth bore either a number of ball shot or a single projectile for each single pull of the trigger.

The virtually identical provisions of the current Penal Law are as follows:

§265.05 Possession of weapons and dangerous instruments and appliances

* * *

9. Any person who has in his possession any dagger, dangerous knife, dirk, razor, stiletto, imitation pistol or any other dangerous or deadly instrument or weapon with intent to use the same unlawfully against another is guilty of a **class A misdemeanor**, and he is guilty of a **class D felony** if he has previously been convicted of any crime.

Appendix A

§265.00 Definitions

As used in this article and in article four hundred, the following terms shall mean and include:

* * *

11. "Rifle" means a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed metallic cartridge to fire only a single projectile through a rifled bore for each single pull of the trigger.

12. "Shotgun" means a weapon designed or redesigned, made or remade, and intended to be fired from the shoulder and designed or redesigned and made or remade to use the energy of the explosive in a fixed shotgun shell to fire through a smooth bore either a number of ball shot or a single projectile for each single pull of the trigger.

[iv] §160 [counts 2 and 3]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 36.

[v] §161, subd. 1 [counts 1 and 4]:

Id. at 36-37.

[vi] §161, subd. 2 [counts 2 and 4]:

Id. at 36.

[vii] §161, subd. 4 [counts 3 and 4]:

Id. at 37.

[viii] §163 [counts 6 and 7]:

Id. at 37.

The single provision of the current Penal Law, §240.15, combining these sections and subdivisions of the former Penal Law, is printed, *ante,* at 34.

[ix] §580, subd. 1 [count 4]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.,* at 37.

[x] §580-a [count 5]:

§580-a. Definition of conspiracy as a felony

If two or more persons conspire to commit the crime of murder, kidnapping, robbery in the first degree, illegally selling narcotics, arson or extortion, and if some act besides the agreement to commit such crime be done to effect the object of the agreement by one or more of such persons, each of them is guilty of a felony.

[xi] §223 [count 5]:

§223. Arson in third degree

A person who wilfully burns, or sets on fire a vessel, car, or other vehicle, or a building, structure or other erection, or who wilfully and maliciously burns or sets on fire any personal property of another person, such personal property being of a value of twenty-five dollars or over, under circumstances not amounting to arson in the first or second degree, is guilty of arson in the third degree.

Statutory procedural provisions governing the form and contents of the indictment are contained in the New York Code of Criminal Procedure, and are as follows:

§295-b. Simplified indictment, what to contain

The indictment must contain:

1. The title of the action, specifying the name of the court to which the indictment is presented, and the names of the parties;

2. A statement of the specific crime with which the defendant is charged.

§295-c. Statement of crime, what to contain

The statement of the crime shall contain the name of the crime, if it have one, such as treason, murder, arson, manslaughter, or the like, or if it be a misdemeanor, having no general name, such as libel, assault, or the like, a brief description of it, as is given by statute. The statement of crime may also contain a reference to the statute defining the crime.

§295-d. Form of Simplified indictment

A simplified indictment shall be signed by the district attorney, and may be substantially in the following form:

Supreme court, county of
(stating the proper county) or

County court of the county of, (stating the proper county), or court of general sessions of the county of New York.

The people of the state of New York against A. B.

The grand jury of (here insert the name of the county, or of the city, or of the city and county, in

which the indictment is found), by this indictment, accuse A. B. of the following crime:

A. B.
District attorney of the county of

§295-e. Charging crime in separate counts

The indictment must charge but one crime, except that where the acts complained of may constitute different crimes, such crimes may be charged in separate counts, and each count shall be numbered consecutively; as, for instance:

First Count:

Burglary in first degree, contrary to penal law, §402.

Second Count:

Grand larceny in first degree, contrary to penal law, §§1290, 1294.

Third Count:

Buying or receiving stolen or wrongfully acquired property, contrary to penal law, §1308.

§279. Charging crime in separate counts and consolidating indictments and informations

When there are several charges for the same act or transaction, constituting different crimes or the same crime alleged to have been committed in a different manner or by different means, or for two or more acts or transactions connected together or constituting parts of a common scheme or plan, or for two or more acts or transactions constituting crimes of the same or a similar character, instead of having several

indictments or informations, the whole may be joined in one indictment or information in separate counts, and if two or more indictments or informations are found in such cases, the court may order them to be consolidated; provided, however, that where the charges involve two or more acts of transactions constituting crimes of the same or a similar character which are neither connected together nor parts of a common scheme or plan, the court, in the interest of justice and for good cause shown, may, in its discretion, order that the different charges set forth in the indictment or information or indictments or informations, be tried separately. The joinder or consolidation of indictments or informations shall not be prevented by the fact that different penalties may be imposed for conviction upon the several crimes charged.

§295-g. When bill of particulars to be filed

Upon the arraignment of the defendant, or at any later stage of the proceedings, the court shall, at the request of the defendant, direct the district attorney to file a bill of particulars of the crime charged.

Other New York statutory provisions involved are:

Judiciary Law §596, subd. 3 [repealed by Laws of New York, 1967, ch. 49, §1]:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 37-38.

Provisions of the federal Constitution and statutes involved are as follows:

Appendix A

THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:

ARTICLE VI.

This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any Thing in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding.

AMENDMENT I.

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.

AMENDMENT XIV.

Section 1. All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.

STATUTES:

28 U.S.C. §2283:

Printed, *ante*

42 U.S.C. §1983:

Printed, *ante*

Appendix A

18 U.S.C. §2385:

Printed in Brief for Samuels *et al.*, at 38.

28 U.S.C. §2201:

Creation of remedy.—In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, except with respect to Federal taxes, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an appropriate pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such declaration, whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and effect of a final judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.

APPENDIX B

Decision and Opinion of the Appellate Division of the Supreme Court, State of New York, Second Department, on Appeal From Judgments of Conviction of Two Appellants Herein.

[Reported in 32 A D 2d 936, —— N.Y.S. 2d ——, dec. July 7, 1969].

11 THE PEOPLE OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK, Respondent, v. HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON and ARTHUR HARRIS, Appellants.— Appeals from two judgments (each as to a respective defendant) of the Supreme Court, Queens County, both rendered October 3, 1968, convicting defendants of conspiracy to commit murder in the first degree, upon a jury verdict, and imposing sentence. Judgments affirmed. Defendants were convicted of conspiracy to murder civil rights leaders Roy Wilkins and Whitney Young, after trial in June of 1968. They claim several bases for reversal, all of which have been unanimously rejected by this court, except for the claim that the Criminal Term should have granted a mistrial and an adjournment of the trial until the fall of 1968 on the ground that the emotional impact of the assassination of Senator Robert Kennedy

during the trial rendered it impossible for defendants to get a fair trial. We reject this claim and, in this respect, we disagree with the minority. There is no disagreement on the part of the members of this court as to the admissibility of the testimony that Robert Kennedy's name was included on the assassination list. Roy Wilkins and Whitney Young were but two of other intended victims of an overall conspiracy to eliminate certain civil rights leaders, black or white, whose activities and philosophies posed a threat to the success of the black revolution. The evidence of the broader conspiracy bore on the motivation of the specific conspiracy with which defendants were charged and for which they were on trial. Accordingly, the names of others including President Lyndon B. Johnson and Senator Robert Kennedy came to light as prospective victims. On all the facts and circumstances, we are of the opinion that the trial court properly rejected defendants' requests for a mistrial and an adjournment of trial. The identity of Robert Kennedy's assassin was immediately known and widely publicized. Defendants were on trial at the time of the occurrence and far removed from the scene. It is understandably not urged by defendants that they were in any manner identifiable with the Kennedy assassination despite the happenstance that his name was included on a list of their prospective victims; and nothing has been offered to show that the carefully selected jurors, all sworn to perform their duty, made such a connection on their own. The trial court's forceful charge clearly instructed the jurors that they were not to be so inclined. Moreover, in view of the admissibility of the testimony that Robert Kennedy's name was included on the list, such testimony, if it were to militate against defendants, would continue to do so irrespective of when defendants were tried. The only prejudicial significance which could be deemed attributable to the assassination and the only significance which the minority attribute thereto is its emotional impact on the triers of the fact. As such, it can only be evaluated for its emotional impact as an assassination per se irrespective of whether the victim was Robert Kennedy or any other public figure of similar stature. The incident in this context was not more significant than the never-to-be-forgotten assassinations of President John F. Kennedy and Dr. Martin Luther King. Nor, in view of the constant ceremonial public reminders of the latter assassinations can it be persuasively urged that those assassinations were so far removed from that of Robert Kennedy, whose philosophies were closely identifiable with his late brother and Dr. King, as to attenuate the jury's continued awareness of the assassinations of the President and Dr. King and render them significantly less prejudicial than the Robert Kennedy assassination. It is our view that the emotional impact of the Robert Kennedy assassination, being closer in point of time, could not be readily disregarded and should not, in any event, be underestimated. Nevertheless, it is incumbent upon the court, in the interests of justice, on behalf of the People as well as the defendants, to make a realistic appraisal of the emotional impact of these incidents of violence on jurors. To attribute to the Robert Kennedy assassination such significance as to justify a conclusion that a mistrial should have been declared, when, at the posture at which the incident became fatal and the emotional impact became significant, the People's case, which included the testimony of an "unmasked" undercover agent, had already been substantially completed, is to strain the interests of justice to a filament, in disregard of the People's right to its share of justice. We hold (1) that no substantial constructive purpose would have been served in declaring a mistrial and adjourning the trial until the fall; (2) that it is unrealistic to say that the trial court should have anticipated that at an adjourned date any substantial attenuation of the emotional impact of the Robert Kennedy assassination could have been achieved; (3) that to effect any significant constructive adjournment in this

as well as in similar cases would require waiting for a period when there will be a hiatus of violence, which would be tantamount to declaring a moratorium on all prosecutions for similar acts of violence; (4) that the suspension of the trial over the three-day weekend following the Senator's death accomplished as much in the way of reducing any possible prejudice as a more prolonged adjournment would have accomplished; and (5) that to reason that an act of violence such as the Robert Kennedy assassination was of such prejudicial emotional significance as to render a fair trial at bar impossible is, if carried to a logical conclusion, to justify an indefinite postponement and would result in the frustration of the effective administration of justice because subsequent widely publicized acts of violence could then render the perpetrators of prior similar acts practically immune from prosecution. It is therefore in this totality of circumstances that we resist reversal under the guise of serving the interests of justice. We conclude that the situation at bar calls for an affirmance of the judgments of conviction. Christ, Acting P. J., Munder and Kleinfeld, JJ., concur; Benjamin and Martuscello, JJ., dissent and vote to reverse the judgments and grant a new trial, with the following memorandum: Defendants, allegedly leaders of a black revolutionary movement known as RAM, were convicted of conspiracy to murder two black civil rights leaders (Roy Wilkins and Whitney Young) because they considered them "Uncle Toms" who had sold out their fellow blacks to the white society and because they (defendants) believed that these murders would facilitate the success of the black revolution. The People likewise intended to show, and did show, over defendants' objection, that defendants intended to kill Robert Kennedy, as well as Roy Wilkins and Whitney Young. The trial started on June 3, 1968. During the early morning of June 5, Senator Robert Kennedy was shot by Sirhan Sirhan. At first it was not known whether the wound was fatal. When court convened on June 5, defense counsel moved for a mistrial and an adjournment of the trial until the fall, on the ground that the shooting of Senator Kennedy had created an emotional atmosphere in which it was impossible for the jurors to accord defendants a fair trial on the indictment charging them with conspiracy to assassinate prominent men. The motion was denied and the trial continued. Later that day proof was adduced, over defense counsel's objection, that a prior list of people to be assassinated by RAM included Senator Robert Kennedy. Again, defense counsel moved for a mistrial, stating that Senator Kennedy was then close to death and the emotional atmosphere resulting from his shooting was so prejudicial to defendants that they could not possibly get a fair trial; and again the motion was denied. Senator Kennedy died on the next day (Thursday, June 6) before court convened. At the opening of court, the Trial Justice announced that at the close of the day the court would recess until Monday morning. While he did not refer to the Kennedy assassination, it was by then common knowledge that all courts and schools were scheduled to be closed on Friday out of respect for Senator Kennedy's memory; that his body would lie in state at St. Patrick's Cathedral on Friday before being taken to Arlington National Cemetery on Saturday to be buried near his late brother, President John F. Kennedy; and that Sunday had been set by the Government as an official day of mourning. And, of course, everyone knew that these events would be the subject of massive television, radio and press coverage throughout the entire weekend. When court recessed until Monday morning defense counsel once again moved for a mistrial, pointing out that under these conditions it would be impossible for the jurors to remain objective, despite the court's instructions that they were not to watch television or read newspapers and despite their own most conscientious efforts to wipe from their minds the tragic assassination of Senator Kennedy. And once again the court refused to grant

Appendix B.

MEMORANDA, Second Dept., July, 1969 939

a mistrial. In our opinion it was seriously prejudicial error not to grant a mistrial and not to adjourn this trial until the fall. The shocking emotional impact of Senator Kennedy's assassination, the dramatic funeral service and the public mourning for his tragic end — all occurring while defendants were on trial for conspiring to assassinate two other prominent public figures — inevitably must have prejudiced the jurors against these defendants, particularly since Senator Kennedy himself was one of those originally marked for assassination by them. No man could have resisted these emotional pressures and remained objective, no matter how sincere his wish to do so. No human jury could have given these defendants an impartial trial in the midst of these events. And under our system of law that is what these defendants were entitled to, whether they be guilty or innocent. An adjournment of several months would have allowed passions to cool and emotions to subside. By then the assassination of Senator Kennedy would have become history, not a tragedy still on the boards and unfinished. By then it would have been possible to accord these defendants a fair and impartial trial, uninfluenced by the still-aroused, deep-seated passions and emotions that inevitably pervaded the trial these defendants had. We vote to reverse and grant a new trial.

APPENDIX C

Digest of Opinion of Shapiro, J., Supreme Court, State of New York.

[Not officially reported; 2 Crim. L. Rep. 2490; 159 N.Y.L.J. No. 59, at p. 21, col. 3 (1968)]. A17

The CRIMINAL LAW REPORTER

Court Decisions and Proceedings Legislative Action Reports and Proposals

March 27, 1968 THE BUREAU OF NATIONAL AFFAIRS, INC. Volume 2, No. 28

NY DA NOT PUNISHABLE FOR PRESS RELEASE, TV TALK ABOUT INDICTMENT

Court's oral pretrial order to refrain from publicity about case won't support contempt charge.

An "accurate, objective, factual report" made by a New York District Attorney's office to the press about the reindictment of a group of controversial defendants charged with anarchy, arson, possession of weapons, and conspiracy to murder less militant civil rights leaders, the New York Supreme Court, Queens County decides, neither constituted contempt of an oral pretrial order that the DA refrain from publicity about the case nor violated Canon 20. (People v. Kourouma, 3/17/68)

Digest of Opinion: "The predicate of this application to punish the District Attorney of Queens County as and for a criminal contempt of court is the claim that the District Attorney, in issuing a press release on January 17, 1968, upon the filing of and the arraignment of the defendants under Indictment No. 134/68, and a statement made by the Chief Assistant District Attorney on a television news broadcast later that day, violated an oral direction of the court made on June 23, 1967, that the District Attorney refrain from making any statements regarding crimes charged in Indictment No. 1224/67, charging seventeen defendants (sixteen of whom are now defendants under a superseding Indictment No. 134/68) with advocacy of criminal anarchy, conspiracy to commit that crime, conspiracy to commit arson and a number of substantive counts of illegal possession of weapons. The threshold question here is whether a court has the power in a matter pending before it to order a district attorney or any other person not to make any statement of any kind regarding the case to the news media. This, in turn, involves the ever-present collision, in such a situation, between the fundamental constitutional rights of free speech and press and a litigant's right to a fair trial. The resolution of the extent of the exercise of these sometimes conflicting rights requires the exercise of independent constitutional judgment (see Sheppard v. Maxwell, 304 U.S. 333, 36[illegible]; Pennekamp v. Florida, 32[illegible] U.S. 331, 335). • • •

"On June 23, 1967, when applications by a number of the defendants were being heard by the court, the oral directive or order which defendants claim was violated by the district attorney was made. The precise nature of that directive and the context in which it was issued is made apparent by a short quotation from the proceedings.

"Mr. Spitz: I would like to ask this Court to direct the District Attorney's Office to make no further public statements, to hold no further press conferences, not to appear on television, on radio, or hold public press conferences concerning this case.

"When I left this courtroom on Wednsday, • • • I left this courtroom, got into my car, turned on the radio and heard the District Attorney of this county give a one-half hour interview on C.B.S. in which comments on matters of evidence which may or may not be admissible upon a trial of this action.

"Subsequently, the District Attorney was seen on television. As a result of the actions of the District Attorney's office in my opinion without parallel in this county, or maybe even without parallel in the City of New York, has been thrown around these defendants, and has already, in my opinion, deprived them of any possibility of getting a fair trial in this jurisdiction. (Applause in the courtroom.)

"The court: There will be no applauding in the courtroom. You can listen here, and if you don't behave, I'll order this courtroom cleared. I'll have no more of that. Everyone will have opportunity to talk. You are not in a theatre.

"Now, Mr. Spitz, of course, I have no control as to what the District Attorney, or anyone else, does, and of course, you can make the proper motions at the proper time. If you want to make a motion for a change of venue, you may recite all of those incidents and the motion will be considered by the Judge before whom you bring it.

"Mr. Spitz: If your Honor please, you have control over an officer of the court. The District Attorney is an officer of the court. What I am saying here is this — under the recent decisions of the courts, and the United States Supreme Court —

"The court: (Interrupting) May I interrupt, Mr. Spitz. All I can say to the District Attorney, or anyone that has issued any of these statements, is to stop it — if they've done it.

"Mr. Spitz: That's what I am asking your Honor to do. We can't repair the past, but we can prevent it in the future.

"The court: I understand that, and that's why I said you can make your proper motion. If you want a change of venue.

"Mr. Spitz: At this point I don't ask your Honor for a change of venue.

"The court: I know. I've already said to Mr. Ludwig, and he can tell the District Attorney, not to do it. As far as I direct that, they are to refrain —

"Mr. Spitz: (Interrupting) Thank you very much.

"The court: — from any such publicity.

"Mr. Ludwig: May I point out, your Honor —

"The court: (Interrupting) No, that's it, Mr. Ludwig." • • •

"Demurrers interposed by a number of defendants were sustained by me as to certain counts of the indictment then pending. A few days thereafter, and on January 17, 1968, Indictment No. 134-68, which supersedes Indictment No. 1224-67, was returned, and on the same day the defendants were arraigned thereunder. Except for a greater number of counts and the correction of pleading errors and omissions which caused the sustaining of the demurrers, this indictment charged defendants with essentially the same crimes they were charged with in the prior indictment. Shortly after the arraignment, the District Attorney's Office issued the press release which is the progenitor of this motion. That release reads as follows:

'Queens District Attorney Thomas J. Mackell announced this morning the rearraignment in Supreme Court, Criminal Term, of fifteen defendants in the so-called Revolutionary Action Movement case on a fresh indictment. The new indictment, found by the grand jury on January 15, 1968, contains forty-eight counts charging five different crimes against fifteen defendants. The new indictment supersedes one of two indictments found by the identical grand jury on June 20, 1967. The original indictment, now superseded, contained seventeen counts of the same five crimes against seventeen defendants.'

"The principal modifications of the original indictment, and the reasons for making them, were briefly summarized by District Attorney Mackell:

"'(1) The new indictment contains forty-one counts for possession of dangerous instruments and appliances. These

counts cover possession of a half-dozen concealable pistols, revolvers, automatics and other hand guns; by five of the defendants (Ellis, Ferguson, Harris, Samuels and Stewart). In addition, possession of thirty-five rifles, double-barrel shotguns and carbines are also charged to these five defendants and an additional five (Haynes, Kourouma, McPherson, Rookard and Taylor). Two of these defendants are charged in the fresh indictment with respective possession of fifteen (Ferguson) and seven guns (Rookard).

"Under the former indictment, there were but ten counts instead of forty-one, and these were charged against seven of the defendants instead of ten of them.

"The reason for the increase in the number of charges and defendants with respect to weapons is based upon events subsequent to the finding of the original indictment.

"(2) Apart from weapons, the original indictment charged commission of the crimes of advocacy of criminal anarchy (one count), conspiracy to advocate criminal anarchy (one count), conspiracy to commit arson (1 count) and permitting premises to be used for assemblages and anarchists (2 counts). The superseding indictment continues all of these charges, but divides the charge of advocacy of criminal anarchy into three counts, instead of one.

'In addition, in the new indictment, the anarchy conspiracy, nineteen overt acts are set forth, instead of nine in the old indictment; and for the arson conspiracy count, five overt acts instead of four are set forth.

'The other original indictment found by the grand jury on June 20, 1967, against two defendants for conspiracy to commit murder remains undisturbed.

'A further indictment found by another grand jury against Max Stanford, one of the defendants, was handed up for the crime of assault, second degree, committed against a Department of Correction Officer.'

"The second basis for this motion rests on a statement made by the chief assistant district attorney on a news broadcast on the same day that the release was issued. The movants accuse the prosecution of misleading this court by asserting upon the oral argument that the appearance of the assistant on television was not for the purpose of discussing this case but for the purpose of discussing generally the problems of free press and fair trial, whereas a transcript of that broadcast demonstrates that statements were made relative to this case. In support of this condemnation of the prosecutor, the following portion of the broadcast transcript is quoted in defense counsel's affidavit:

'Ludwig: No political move whatsoever; a non-political Grand Jury consisting of 23 people, a cross-section of the community of Queens, on Monday evening saw fit to find a superseding indictment. One of the reasons for the superseding indictment was to add a great number of counts, 31 to be specific, with respect to weapons that were found subsequent to the last indictment returned by them. That is the reason for this new indictment.

'Borgen: It's a larger indictment, it contains 48 counts. The first indictment that it supersedes contained only 17.

'Jensen: Frederik Ludwig, Assistant District Attorney, Queens.'

The unexpurgated transcript, however, reads as follows:

"Jensen: In Queens today 17 members of a group called the Revolutionary Action Movement, or RAM, were rearraigned on a new 41-count indictment which included charges of criminal anarchy, arson, possession of weapons and plotting to commit murder. The new charges supersede a previous 17-count indictment handed up last summer which was later dismissed. After the court action, the lawyer for some of the defendants, Conrad Lynn, charged that his clients could not get a fair trial in Queens.

'Lynn: It is clear that Mackell, the District Attorney, is continuing with his political vendetta against the black community in Queens. This is never mentioned by the press. It's always these charges against these 17 * * * individuals who've never been found by any tribunal to belong to any organization at all. They're constantly smeared in the press as if they belonged to some secret organization dedicated to the overthrow of the government and this is constantly reiterated in the press, in the radio, in TV. These people have never been given the opportunity for a trial. There has been no trial but they have been condemned in the press and in public opinion.

'Jensen: The charges made by Attorney Conrad Lynn were referred by Chris Borgen to Queens Assistant District Attorney Frederick Ludwig. Borgen asked him if the new indictment was a political move.

'Ludwig: No political move whatsoever; a non-political Grand Jury consisting of 23 people, a cross-section of the community in Queens, on Monday evening saw fit to find a superseding indictment. One of the reasons for the superseding indictment was to add a great number of counts, 31 to be specific, with respect to weapons that were found subsequent to the last indictment returned by them. That is the reason for this new indictment.' * * *

"Thus, at the outset, the question presented is whether the direction of the court on June 23, 1967, to the district attorney not to issue any statements was a 'lawful mandate,' the disobedience of which would support a finding of contempt, for it is * * * disobedience only to mandates of the court given in accordance with law [which] are subject to such punishment' (Spector v. Allen, 281 N.Y. 251, 259). Punishment for criminal contempt being a most drastic remedy, 'the mandate must be clear before disobedience can subject a person to such punishment' (Spector v. Allen, supra, at p. 259).

"I have no doubt that in directing the district attorney not to make any statements, the court did so out of a sense of caution aimed at preserving defendants' right to a fair trial from invasion by the dissemination of what counsel who made the request for such direction described in general terms as prejudicial publicity. Commendable as the motive for the direction was, I find that the order in the context of the fact situation was not a 'lawful mandate,' for it impinged upon the constitutional right of freedom of expression and discussion guaranteed by the First Amendment of the United States Constitution. * * *

"Since I have held that the order of the court upon which this proceeding is based was not a 'lawful mandate', there is no reason to assay the nature of the statement by the district attorney complained of in this proceeding. I am constrained, however, to observe that the district attorney did not, in that statement, violate any canon of professional ethics — which of itself has no binding effect on the courts but merely expresses a view of the legal profession (Estes v. Texas, 381 U.S. 534, 535); that the statement contained nothing more than an accurate objective, factual report of proceedings which the district attorney had a perfect right to make and of which the public had a right to be aware, and that by no stretch of the imagination can the report, or what was said by the chief assistant district attorney on television, be deemed unfairly prejudicial to defendants." — Shapiro, J.

(People v. Kourouma; NY SupCt Queens Cty, 3/17/68)

FILE COPY

FILED
FEB 5 1970
JOHN F. DAVIS, CLERK

Supreme Court of the United States

October Term 1969

No. ~~44~~ 7

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

APPELLANTS' REPLY BRIEF ON REARGUMENT

Victor Rabinowitz,
Leonard B. Boudin,
30 East 42nd Street,
New York, New York 10017,
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants.

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel.

February 2, 1970

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

October Term 1969
No. 11

GEORGE SAMUELS, ABRAHAM C. TAYLOR, HERMAN BENJAMIN FERGUSON, ARTHUR HARRIS, MANDOLA McPHERSON, MAX STANFORD, MERLE STEWART, HAMPTON WOODWARD ROOKARD, URSULA VIRGINIA WEST and MILTON ELLIS,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

v.

THOMAS J. MACKELL, District Attorney of Queens County, and LOUIS J. LEFKOWITZ, Attorney General of the State of New York,

Defendants-Appellees.

APPELLANTS' REPLY BRIEF ON REARGUMENT

I

Defendant Mackell devotes a major portion of his brief to the argument that the injunction sought here, pursuant to 42 U.S.C. §1983, is barred by 28 U.S.C. §2283. Although this precise question was extensively briefed (but not decided) in *Cameron v. Johnson*, 390 U.S. 611 and has been discussed *in extenso* in a number of opinions in the lower courts, see *Baines v. City of Danville*, 337 F.2d 579 (4th Cir. 1964), *cert. denied* 381 U.S. 929; *Cameron v. Johnson*, 262 F. Supp. 873 (S.D. Miss 1966), and in legal periodicals, see Note, *The Dombrowski Remedy-Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights*, 21 Rutgers L.Rev. 92, we take the liberty of responding once again to defendant's argument.

The prohibition presently contained in §2283 was enacted, as defendant Mackell points out (Br. p. 13), at a time in our history when "the rights of the states were of primary concern."[1] Times, however, have changed and the changes that the statute has undergone are a recognition that the absolute prohibition contained therein is not appropriate to our day.

In addition to the amendments of the statute itself, many exceptions had been forged both by Congress, see *inter alia*, the federal removal provisions, 28 U.S.C. §§1441–1450, the Federal Habeas Corpus Act, 28 U.S.C. §2281, and the Interpleader Act, 28 U.S.C. §2361, and by judicial decision, see *inter alia*, *Leiter Minerals, Inc. v. United States*, 352 U.S. 200, *United States v. Wood*, 295 F.2d 772 (5th Cir. 1961) *cert. denied*, 369 U.S. 850, *Dombrowski v. Pfiester, supra.*

Another statutory exception, we urge, is 42 U.S.C. §1983. That act was passed in 1871 at a time in our history when the rights of the states were not the primary concern of Congress. Rather, the Congressional concern at that time was to limit freedom of the states to destroy the recently enacted Fourteenth Amendment. This was recognized by both proponents and opponents of the statute. As Professor Amsterdam has recently pointed out

> "It is impossible to read [the debates] . . . without concluding that the federal legislatures were intensely aware of the hostility and anti-union prejudice of the Southern state courts and of the use of state court proceedings to harass those whom the Union had an obligation to protect". Amsterdam, *Criminal Prosecution Affecting Federally Guaranteed Civil Rights*, 113 U.Pa. L.R. 793,825 (1965).

---

1. The clause containing the prohibition was passed in 1793 as part of a statute amending the Judiciary Act of 1789. The clause read "[N]or shall a writ of injunction be granted by a Federal Court to stay proceedings in any court of a state." Ch. 22, §5, 1 Stat. 333,335.

Supporters of the bill repeatedly complained that the courts in the southern states gave no justice and were, indeed, instrumentalities of injustice. Opponents of the bill, on the other hand, argued that the bill was "a covert attempt to transfer another large portion of jurisdiction from the State tribunals, to which it of right belongs, to those of the United States." Congressional Globe, 42d Cong., 1st Sess. App. 50. It was further argued that the law was "designed to transfer all criminal jurisdiction from the courts of the states to the courts of the United States." *Id* at App. 179.[2]

To argue that Congress in 1871, when it was seeking to protect the newly emancipated slaves from the actions of the southern state courts, intended this highly controversial legislation to be subject to §2283 is to fly in the face of reason. Such an interpretation attributes to Congress, sitting in 1871, views concerning our federal system which could have only been appropriate 80 years earlier.

It is not surprising that the question of federal-state relationships should arise again in the 1960s since our present period of history resembles in many respects that of 100 years ago and we are seeking now to complete the work which the Fourteenth Amendment left undone. To read §2283 as a limitation upon §1983 is as much an anomaly today as it would have been when the Act of 1871 was passed.

The defendants argue that plaintiffs' interpretation of §1983 would interfere with state courts in their prosecution of penal offenses. That is precisely what it intended to do – but only where the state sought to deprive persons of their constitutional rights. Here §1983 will only stay prosecution of counts one, two, three, four, six and seven of the indictment which relate to the criminal anarchy statute. As the defendant

2. Further excerpts from the debate as well as a much more extensive historical survey can be found in *The Dombrowski Remedy – Federal Injunctions Against State Court Proceedings Violative of Constitutional Rights, supra* at pp. 109-113.

Lefkowitz correctly points out (Br. pp. 4-5) the issue of an injunction here will not "stay prosecution under the other statutes involved in the indictment", for these other statutes do not on their face raise constitutional issues and §1983 was never intended to apply to them.

II

Defendant Mackell argues (Br. pp. 33-34) that no chilling effect on the exercise of First Amendment rights can occur in the instant case because the sections of the Penal Law under which the plaintiffs were indicted (§§160–161) have been repealed. But the Criminal Anarchy sections of the new Penal Law[3] are as unconstitutionally vague and overbroad as were the old. The new law does not contain any requirement of "specific intent" to overthrow the government; thus, like the old law, it makes criminal the mere teaching and advocacy of certain doctrines.

Furthermore, the new law, like the old, contains no requirement that a "clear and present danger" must be shown before activity can be punished. Indeed, the only significant difference between the old law and the new is that the new statute is limited to advocacy of the overthrow of the government of "this state". This limitation is a recognition that the previous statute's term "organized government", interpreted in *People v. Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132,138 to mean "all organized government in this country, whether it be that of the city, state or nation", was unconstitutional in the light of this Court's decision in *Pennsylvania v. Nelson*, 350 U.S. 497.

---

3. Sec. 240.15 of the new Penal Law reads as follows: "A person is guilty of criminal anarchy when (a) he advocates the overthrow of the existing form of government of this state by violence, or (b) with knowledge of its contents, he publishes, sells or distributes any document which advocates such violent overthrow, or (3) with knowledge of its purpose, he becomes a member of any organization which advocates such violent overthrow."

Defendant Lefkowitz assumes (Br. p. 6) that the new statute will be governed by the standards set forth in *Epton*. Even were such standards applicable to the new statute, that is hardly dispositive of the issue for, as we argued in our brief (Br. pp. 11-14), the *Epton* standards themselves are unconstitutionally vague.

Defendant Mackell's citation of *Douglas v. City of Jeannette*, 319 U.S. 137 (Br. p. 21)[4] ignores more recent decisions of this Court holding abstention inappropriate where state law is unambiguous or where a state court interpretation of a law will not avoid the constitutional issue. See [illegible] *v. Forssenius*, 380 U.S. 528, 535, and *Baggett v. Bullitt*, 377 U.S. 360, 375-579. This is precisely the situation presented here, for New York's highest court has already interpreted the Criminal Anarchy Law and, we urge, in an unconstitutional manner. Hence, the constitutional issues raised by the plaintiffs will not be avoided or altered by awaiting yet another determination by the New York Court of Appeals on these issues.

III

The defendants' other arguments in their brief do not answer those raised by the plaintiffs. Defendant Mackell's characterization of the *Epton* decision (Br. p. 40) as one involving a "narrower construction" of a statute[5] completely ignores the fact that since *People v. Gitlow*, 234 N.Y. 132, authoritatively construed the statute more than 40 years ago, *Epton* involved a reinterpretation of a statue and not a "narrower construction" of an otherwise uninterpreted statute.

Furthermore, defendant Mackell's discussion of *Epton* (Br. pp. 40-41) does not answer plaintiffs' argument (Br. pp. 24-27) regarding lack of notice, for the *acts* with which the plaintiffs are charged (and presumably to which the *Epton* standards will apply) all occurred prior to the *Epton* decision.

4. See also defendant Lefkowitz' brief (p. 6).

5. Defendant Lefkowitz (Br. pp. 14-15) makes the same point.

Shuttlesworth v. Birmingham, 394 U.S. 147, does not hold, as defendant Lefkowitz claims (Br. pp. 14-15), that where a court has given a new and unforseeable interpretation to a statute, a defendant "must be governed by the new interpretation or be subject to reversal." *Shuttlesworth* holds that a defendant's acts are to be judged under the statute existing at the time his acts were committed.

Finally, defendant Mackell erroneously states (Br. pp. 44-45) that the grand jury which returned this indictment was not governed by the $250 property qualification contained in the former New York Judiciary Law, §596(3). The defendant himself admits in his statement of the case (Br. p. 3) that the present indictment was returned by the 1967 Grand Jury, a grand jury which had been selected when §596(3) of the Judiciary Law was still in effect. This Court's recent decision in *Turner v. Fouche*, _____U.S.____, 38 U.S. Law Week 4090, (January 19, 1970) holding Georgia's requirement that school board membership be limited to freeholders violated the equal protection clause of the Fourteenth Amendment, is dispositive of plaintiffs' attack on the property qualifications here. This Court's statement in *Turner v. Fouche*, *supra* at 4094 that "it seems impossible to discern any interest the [freeholder] qualification can serve" is equally applicable to the instant case for poverty or affluence bear no relationship to competency to serve as a grand juror.

CONCLUSION

The judgment of the court below should be reversed and the court directed to issue a declaratory judgment that former §§160, 161 and 163 are unconstitutional and to enjoin any prosecution of the plaintiffs under these sections.

Respectfully submitted,

Victor Rabinowitz
Leonard B. Boudin

30 East 42nd Street
New York, N.Y. 10017
Attorneys for Plaintiffs-Appellants

Dorian Bowman
of Counsel

February 2, 1970

NOTICE: This opinion is subject to formal revision before publication in the preliminary print of the United States Reports. Readers are requested to notify the Reporter of Decisions, Supreme Court of the United States, Washington, D.C. 20543, of any typographical or other formal errors, in order that corrections may be made before the preliminary print goes to press.

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

NOS. 7 AND 9.—OCTOBER TERM, 1970

George Samuels et al., Appellants,
7 v.
Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.

Fred Fernandez, Appellant,
9 v.
Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.

On Appeals From the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York.

[February 23, 1971]

MR. JUSTICE BLACK delivered the opinion of the Court.

The appellants in these two cases were all indicted in a New York state court on charges of criminal anarchy, in violation of §§ 160, 161, 163, and 580 (1) of the New York Penal Law.[1] They later filed these actions in federal district court,[2] alleging (1) that the anarchy statute was void for vagueness in violation of due process, and an abridgment of free speech, press, and assembly, in violation of the First and Fourteenth Amendments; (2) that the anarchy statute had been pre-empted by federal law; and (3) that the New York laws under which the grand jury had been drawn violated the Due Process and Equal Protection Clauses of the Fourteenth Amendment because they disqualified from jury service

[1] These provisions were repealed effective September 1, 1967, and a new criminal anarchy statute, in somewhat different form, took effect on the same date.

[2] The complaint in No. 7 was filed in the Southern District of New York. The complaint in No. 9 was originally filed in the Eastern District, but was later transferred to the Southern District by consent.

any member of the community who did not own real or personal property of the value of at least $250, and because the laws furnished no definite standards for determining how jurors were to be selected. Appellants charged that trial of these indictments in state courts would harass them, and cause them to suffer irreparable damages, and they therefore prayed that the state courts should be enjoined from further proceedings. In the alternative appellants asked the District Court to enter a declaratory judgment to the effect that the challenged state laws were unconstitutional and void on the same grounds. The three-judge court, convened pursuant to 28 U. S. C. § 2284, held that the New York criminal anarchy law was constitutional as it had been construed by the New York courts and held that the complaint should therefore be dismissed. 288 F. Supp. 348 (D. C. S. D. N. Y. 1968).[3]

In No. 2, *Younger* v. *Harris*, we today decided on facts very similar to the facts in these cases that a United States District Court could not issue an injunction to stay proceedings pending in a state criminal court at the time the federal suit was begun. This was because it did not appear from the record that the plaintiffs would suffer immediate irreparable damages in accord with the rule set out in *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157 (1943), and many other cases. Since in the present case there is likewise no sufficient showing in the record that the plaintiffs have suffered or would suffer irreparable damages, our decision in the *Younger* case is dispositive

[3] The court also said that even if its view on the merits was wrong, relief should be withheld because the statutes being challenged were no longer in effect. With respect to the plaintiffs' challenge to the selection of the grand jury, the District Court held, in reliance on *Douglas* v. *City of Jeannette*, 319 U. S. 157 (1943), that this claim could be effectively presented to the New York courts and therefore did not call for federal intervention at this stage.

of the prayers for injunctions here. The plaintiffs in the present cases also included in their complaints an alternative prayer for a declaratory judgment, but for the reasons indicated below, we hold that this alternative prayer does not require a different result, and that under the circumstances of these cases, the plaintiffs were not entitled to federal relief, declaratory or injunctive. Accordingly we affirm the judgment of the District Court, although not for the reasons given in that court's opinion.

In our opinion in the *Younger* case, we set out in detail the historical and practical basis for the settled doctrine of equity that a federal court should not enjoin a state criminal prosecution begun prior to the institution of the federal suit except in very unusual situations, where necessary to prevent immediate irreparable injury. The question presented here is whether under ordinary circumstances the same considerations that require the withholding of injunctive relief will make declaratory relief equally inappropriate. The question is not, however, a novel one. It was presented and fully considered by this Court in *Great Lakes Co.* v. *Huffman*, 319 U. S. 293 (1943). We find the reasoning of this Court in the *Great Lakes* case fully persuasive and think that its holding is controlling here.

In the *Great Lakes* case several employers had brought suit against a Louisiana state official, seeking a declaratory judgment that the State's unemployment compensation law, which required the employers to make contributions to a state compensation fund, was unconstitutional. The lower courts had dismissed the complaint on the ground that the challenged law was constitutional. This Court affirmed the dismissal, "but solely on the ground that, in the appropriate exercise of the court's discretion, relief by way of a declaratory judgment should have been denied without consideration of the merits." *Id.*, at 301–302. The Court, in a unani-

mous opinion written by Mr. Chief Justice Stone, noted first that under long-settled principles of equity, the federal courts could not have enjoined the Louisiana official from collecting the state tax at issue there unless, as was not true in that case, there was no adequate remedy available in the courts of the State. This judicial doctrine had been approved by Congress in the then recent Tax Injunction Act of 1937, 50 Stat. 738, now 28 U. S. C. § 1341. Although the declaratory judgment sought by the plaintiffs was a statutory remedy rather than a traditional form of equitable relief, the Court made clear that a suit for declaratory judgment was nevertheless "essentially an equitable cause of action," and was "analogous to the equity jurisdiction in suits *quia timet* or for a decree quieting title." 319 U. S., at 300. In addition, the legislative history of the Federal Declaratory Judgment Act of 1934, 48 Stat. 955, as amended, 28 U. S. C. § 2201, showed that Congress had explicitly contemplated that the courts would decide to grant or withhold declaratory relief on the basis of traditional equitable principles. Accordingly the Court held that in an action for a declaratory judgment, "the district court was as free as in any other suit in equity to grant or withhold the relief prayed, upon equitable grounds." 319 U. S., at 300. The Court's application of these principles to the specific problem of declaratory judgments relating to the collection of state taxes is worth quoting in full, because it bears so directly on the problem before us in the present case:

> "The earlier refusal of federal courts of equity to interfere with the collection of state taxes unless the threatened injury to the taxpayer is one for which the state courts afford no adequate remedy, and the confirmation of that practice by Congress, have an important bearing upon the appropriate

use of the declaratory judgment procedure by the federal courts as a means of adjudicating the validity of state taxes.

"It is true that the Act of Congress speaks only of suits 'to enjoin, suspend, or restrain the assessment, levy, or collection of any tax' imposed by state law, and that the declaratory judgment procedure may be, and in this case was, used only to procure a determination of the rights of the parties, without an injunction or other coercive relief. It is also true that that procedure may in every practical sense operate to suspend collection of the state taxes until the litigation is ended. But we find it unnecessary to inquire whether the words of the statute may be so construed as to prohibit a declaration by federal courts concerning the invalidity of a state tax. For we are of the opinion that those considerations which have led federal courts of equity to refuse to enjoin the collection of state taxes, save in exceptional cases, require a like restraint in the use of the declaratory judgment procedure." 319 U. S., at 299.

The continuing validity of the Court's holding in the *Great Lakes* case has been repeatedly recognized and reaffirmed by this Court. See, *e. g.*, *Macauley* v. *Waterman S. S. Co.*, 327 U. S. 540, 545, n. 4 (1946); *Ott* v. *Mississippi Barge Line*, 336 U. S. 169, 175 (1949); *Public Serv. Comm'n* v. *Wycoff Co.*, 344 U. S. 237, 253 (1952) (DOUGLAS, J., dissenting); *Allegheny County* v. *Mashuda Co.*, 360 U. S. 185, 189 (1959); *Enochs* v. *Williams Packing Co.*, 370 U. S. 1, 8 (1962). Although we have found no case in this Court dealing with the application of this doctrine to cases in which the relief sought affects state criminal prosecutions rather than state tax collections, we can perceive no relevant difference between the two situations with respect to the limited question whether, in cases where the criminal

proceeding was begun prior to the federal civil suit, the propriety of declaratory and injunctive relief should be judged by essentially the same standards. In both situations deeply rooted and long-settled principles of equity have narrowly restricted the scope for federal intervention, and ordinarily a declaratory judgment will result in precisely the same interference with and disruption of state proceedings that the long-standing policy limiting injunctions was designed to avoid. This is true for at least two reasons. In the first place the Declaratory Judgment Act provides that after a declaratory judgment is issued the district court may enforce it by granting "further necessary or proper relief," and therefore a declaratory judgment issued while state proceedings are pending might serve as the basis for a subsequent injunction against those proceedings to "protect or effectuate" the declaratory judgment, 28 U. S. C. § 2283, and thus result in a clearly improper interference with the state proceedings. Secondly, even if the declaratory judgment is not used as a basis for actually issuing an injunction, the declaratory relief alone has virtually the same practical impact as a formal injunction would. As we said in the *Wycoff* case, *supra*, 344 U. S., at 247:

> "Is the declaration contemplated here to be *res judicata*, so that the [state court] cannot hear evidence and decide any matter for itself? If so, the federal court has virtually lifted the case out of the State [court] before it could be heard. If not, the federal judgment serves no useful purpose as a final determination of rights." See also *H. J. Heinz Co.* v. *Owens*, 189 F. 2d 505, 508–509 (C. A. 4th Cir. 1951).

We therefore hold that, in cases where the state criminal prosecution was begun prior to the federal suit, the same equitable principles relevant to the propriety of an in-

junction must be taken into consideration by federal district courts in determining whether to issue a declaratory judgment, and that where an injunction would be impermissible under these principles, declaratory relief should ordinarily be denied as well.

We do not mean to suggest that a declaratory judgment should never be issued in cases of this type if it has been concluded that injunctive relief would be improper. There may be unusual circumstances in which an injunction might be withheld because, despite a plaintiff's strong claim for relief under the established standards, the injunctive remedy seemed particularly intrusive or offensive; in such a situation, a declaratory judgment might be appropriate and might not be contrary to the basic equitable doctrines governing the availability of relief. Ordinarily, however, the practical effect of the two forms of relief will be virtually identical, and the basic policy against federal interference with pending state criminal prosecutions will be frustrated as much by a declaratory judgment as it would be by an injunction.

For the reasons we have stated, we hold that the court below erred in proceeding to a consideration of the merits of the New York criminal anarchy law. Here, as in the *Great Lakes* case, the judgment dismissing the complaint was based on an adjudication that the statutes challenged here are constitutional and is thus in effect a declaratory judgment. We affirm the judgment dismissing the complaint, but solely on the ground that, in the appropriate exercise of the court's discretion, relief by way of declaratory judgment should have been denied without consideration of the merits. We, of course, express no views on the propriety of declaratory relief when no state proceeding is pending at the time the federal suit is begun.

Affirmed.

For opinion of MR. JUSTICE STEWART concurring in these cases see No. 2.

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

Nos. 7 AND 9.—OCTOBER TERM, 1970

George Samuels et al., Appellants, v. Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.	On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York.
Fred Fernandez, Appellant, v. Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.	

[February 23, 1971]

MR. JUSTICE DOUGLAS, concurring.

The same New York statutes on anarchy that were sustained in *Gitlow* v. *New York*, 268 U. S. 652, are involved in these cases. It was in that case that Mr. Justice Holmes, with whom Mr. Justice Brandeis concurred, said in dissent:

> "It is said that this manifesto was more than a theory, that it was an incitement. Every idea is an incitement. It offers itself for belief and if believed it is acted on unless some other belief outweighs it or some failure of energy stifles the movement at birth. The only difference between the expression of an opinion and in incitement in the narrower sense is the speaker's enthusiasm for the result. Eloquence may set fire to reason. But whatever may be thought of the redundant discourse before us it had no chance of starting a present conflagration. If in the long run the beliefs expressed in proletarian dictatorship are destined to

be accepted by the dominant forces of the community, the only meaning of free speech is that they should be given their chance and have their way."

In *Gitlow* the only overt acts were advocacy of overthrow and publication of the writings that contained the advocacy. *Id.*, at 655. *Gitlow* and its progency, including *Whitney* v. *California*, 274 U. S. 357, went into the discard with our decision in *Brandenburg* v. *Ohio*, 395 U. S. 444. In that case the indictment charged advocating terrorism "by word of mouth" as a method of political reform and assembly for the purpose of such advocacy. We held that neither advocacy nor assembly in order to advocate political action may be made punishable.

Brandenburg, however, is of no help to these petitioners. For while some of the counts embrace only advocacy or acts which fall within its penumbra, still others are in the field of activities far removed from the protection of the First Amendment. There is a question concerning some of the overt acts—whether, as I asked in my dissent in *Epton* v. *New York*, 390 U. S. 29, 30, a constitutionally protected right such as speech or assembly may be used as an overt act in furtherance of a conspiracy. But other overt acts relate to the acquisition of weapons, gun powder, and the like, and the storing of gasoline to start fires. Persuasion by such means plainly has no First Amendment protection.

It therefore cannot be said that the cases against Samuels and Fernandez are palpably unconstitutional. It is for the state courts to preserve such First Amendment rights as may be involved here. Certainly by sifting out the chaff from the charges through motions to strike, instructions to the jury, and other procedural devices violence had no sanctuary in the First Amendment, and the use of weapons, gunpowder, and gasoline may not constitutionally masquerade under the guise of "advocacy."

SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

Nos. 7 AND 9.—OCTOBER TERM, 1970

George Samuels et al., Appellants,
7 *v.*
Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.

Fred Fernandez, Appellant,
9 *v.*
Thomas J. Mackell, District Attorney, et al.

On Appeals From the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York.

[February 23, 1971]

MR. JUSTICE BRENNAN, with whom MR. JUSTICE WHITE and MR. JUSTICE MARSHALL join, concurring in the result.

I agree that the judgment of the District Court should be affirmed. All the appellants had been indicted for violation of the New York Criminal Anarchy Law before their suit in federal court was filed. They have not alleged facts amounting to bad faith harassment. Therefore, neither a declaratory judgment nor an injunction would be proper. *Perez* v. *Ledesma, post.* (Opinion of BRENNAN, J.)